```
0001
1
              ILLINOIS POLLUTION CONTROL BOARD
 2
 3
    WASTE MANAGEMENT OF
 4
   ILLINOIS, INC.,
 5
             Petitioner,
 6
 7
        -vs-
                               ) PCB 04-186
                                 (Pollution Control
 8
                               )
    COUNTY BOARD OF
                                  Facility Siting
                               )
 9
    KANKAKEE COUNTY,
                                   Appeal)
10
             Respondent.
11
12
13
14
             TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS held in the
15
    above-entitled cause before the Hearing Officer
16
    Bradley P. Halloran, called by the Illinois
    Pollution Control Board, pursuant to notice, taken
17
18
    before Julia A. Bauer, CSR, RPR, a Notary Public
19
    within and for the County of Will and State of
20
    Illinois, at County Administration Building, 189
    East Court Street, fourth floor, Kankakee, Illinois,
21
22
    commencing at the hour of 9:00, on the 7th day of
23
    April, A.D., 2005.
24
0002
    APPEARANCES:
1
 2
        PEDERSEN & HOUPT
 3
        161 North Clark Street
        Suite 3100
 4
        Chicago, Illinois 60601-3224
        (312) 261 - 2149
 5
        BY: MR. DONALD J. MORAN
             MS. NANCY RICHARDSON
 6
                Appeared on behalf of the Petitioner;
 7
 8
        HINSHAW & CULBERTSON,
 9
        100 Park Avenue
        P.O. Box 1389
        Rockford, Illinois 61105-1389
10
         (815) 963 - 8488
        BY: MR. RICHARD S. PORTER
11
             MR. CHARLES F. HELSTEN
12
             MS. BRENDA L. GORSKI
13
             Appeared on behalf of the Respondent.
14
```

```
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
0003
1
                          I N D E X
 2
     WITNESS
                              DX CX RDX
                                                   RCX
 3
    LEONARD MARTIN
 4
        By Mr. Moran
                                 7
 5
        By Mr. Porter
                                      37
                                           44
        By Mr. Moran
 6
 7
    WITNESS
                                     CX
                                                   RCX
                               DX
                                           RDX
 8
    RALPH MARCOTTE
 9
        By Mr. Moran
                                46
        By Mr. Porter
                                      55
10
        By Mr. Moran
                                             57
                                                    58
        By Mr. Porter
11
12
    WITNESS
                               DX
                                      CX
                                                    RCX
                                            RDX
13
     JIM STAUFFENBERG
14
        By Mr. Moran
                                60
                                      76
        By Mr. Helsten
15
16
     WITNESS
                               DX
                                     CX
                                           RDX
                                                    RCX
    MICHAEL LaGESSE
17
       By Mr. Moran
                                78
18
        By Mr. Porter
                                       101
19
        By Mr. Moran
                                            107
20
     WITNESS
                               DX
                                     CX
                                           RDX
                                                   RCX
21
    LINDA FABER
22
         By Mr. Moran
                                118
23
        By Mr. Helsten
                                      132
                                             142
        By Mr. Moran
24
0004
1
                 (Continued) I N D E X
 2
     WITNESS
                               DX CX
                                           RDX
                                                   RCX
 3
     STANLEY JAMES
 4
        By Mr. Moran
                               147
 5
                                      176
        By Mr. Porter
        By Mr. Moran
                                            179
```

6	Ву	Mr.	Porter				182
7	Ву	Mr.	Moran Porter			182	183
8	Бу	MIL.	FOICEI				103
0	WITNESS	3		DX	CX	RDX	RCX
9	CULVER	VIC	KERY				
10	_			104			
11	-		Moran Porter	184	195		
12	1						
13	WITNESS	5		DX	CX	RDX	RCX
13	JOHN SH	KIMEI	RHORN, JR.				
14	Dv	MΥ	Moran	199			
15	Бу	MIL.	MOLAII	100			
	WITNESS		_	DX	CX	RDX	RCX
17 18	RUTH BA		R Moran	206			
10			Porter	200	225		
19							
	WITNESS			DX	CX	RDX	RCX
21 22	KELLEY	_	AREN Moran	228			
22			Helsten	220	246		
23	_		Moran			252	
24	Ву	Mr.	Helsten				252
0005							
0005 1			(Contin	ued) I	N D E	X	
		-	(Contin				D.G.V.
1 2	WITNESS	5	(Contin			X RDX	RCX
1	WITNESS FRANCES						RCX
1 2	FRANCES	S JA	CKSON	DX			RCX
1 2 3 4	FRANCES By	S JAG	CKSON Moran		CX		RCX
1 2 3	FRANCES By	S JAG	CKSON	DX			RCX
1 2 3 4 5 6	FRANCES By	Mr. Mr.	CKSON Moran	DX	CX		RCX
1 2 3 4 5	FRANCES By By WITNESS	Mr. Mr.	CKSON Moran Helsten	DX 257	CX 285	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6	FRANCES By By WITNESS	Mr. Mr.	CKSON Moran	DX 257	CX 285	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	FRANCES By By WITNESS GEORGE By	Mr. Mr. Mr. WASI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR.	DX 257	CX 285 CX	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	FRANCES By By WITNESS GEORGE By	Mr. Mr. Mr. WASI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR.	DX 257 DX	CX 285	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	By By WITNESS GEORGE By By	Mr. Mr. WASI Mr. Mr.	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR.	DX 257 DX 297	CX 285 CX	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	By By WITNESS GEORGE By By PUBLIC	Mr. Mr. WASI Mr. COMI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR. Moran Porter MENT/STATEMENT	DX 257 DX 297 INVITAT	CX 285 CX	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	By By WITNESS GEORGE By By	Mr. Mr. WASI Mr. COMI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR. Moran Porter MENT/STATEMENT	DX 257 DX 297 INVITAT	285 CX 308	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	By By WITNESS GEORGE By By PUBLIC	Mr. Mr. WASI Mr. COMI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR. Moran Porter MENT/STATEMENT	DX 257 DX 297 INVITAT 110 ge 112	CX 285 CX 308 TON & 146	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	By By WITNESS GEORGE By By PUBLIC	Mr. Mr. WASI Mr. COMI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR. Moran Porter MENT/STATEMENT uth Romer, Page	DX 257 DX 297 INVITAT 110 ge 112	CX 285 CX 308 TON & 146	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	By By WITNESS GEORGE By By PUBLIC	Mr. Mr. WASI Mr. COMI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR. Moran Porter MENT/STATEMENT uth Romer, Page	DX 257 DX 297 INVITAT 110 ge 112	CX 285 CX 308 TON & 146	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	By By WITNESS GEORGE By By PUBLIC	Mr. Mr. WASI Mr. COMI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR. Moran Porter MENT/STATEMENT uth Romer, Page	DX 257 DX 297 INVITAT 110 ge 112	CX 285 CX 308 TON & 146	RDX	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	By By WITNESS GEORGE By By PUBLIC	Mr. Mr. WASI Mr. COMI	CKSON Moran Helsten HINGTON, JR. Moran Porter MENT/STATEMENT uth Romer, Page	DX 257 DX 297 INVITAT 110 ge 112	CX 285 CX 308 TON & 146	RDX	

```
20
21
22
23
24
0006
                   HEARING OFFICER: Good morning
1
 2.
            everybody. My name is Bradley Halloran.
 3
            same as it was yesterday. I'm a hearing
 4
            officer at the Illinois Pollution Control
 5
            Board. I'm also assigned in this matter as
 6
            entitled Waste Management of Illinois, Inc.
 7
            versus County Board of Kankakee County,
 8
            Illinois.
                      Case number PCB 04-186.
9
                       This hearing commenced yesterday,
10
            April 6th 2005, and it will continue today,
11
            April 7th, 2005. Waste Management and
12
           Mr. Moran is still in its case in chief, and
13
           I presume it will be calling its eleventh
14
            witness. Before I start, though, I'd like to
15
            have Mr. Moran introduce himself.
16
                   MR. MORAN: Yes, my name is Donald
            Moran, and I represent the petitioner Waste
17
            Management of Illinois, Inc.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Porter.
19
2.0
                   MR. MORAN: Good morning. Rick Porter
21
            on behalf the County Board along with Brenda
            Gorski and Chuck Helsten.
22
23
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
24
           Mr. Moran, you may proceed.
0007
1
                   MR. MORAN: Thank you. We would call
 2
            Mr. Martin at this time.
 3
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Martin.
 4
                   THE WITNESS: Where do you want me to
 5
            sit?
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: Up here
 7
            (indicating). I'm sorry, Mr. Martin. If you
 8
            raise your right hand, Julie will swear you
9
10
                       (Witness sworn.)
11
     WHEREUPON:
12
                        LEONARD MARTIN
13
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
14
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
15
              DIRECT EXAMINATION
16
     BY MR. MORAN:
17
            Ο.
                   Good morning, Mr. Martin.
18
            Α.
                   Good morning.
19
                   Could you tell us your name and spell
20
    your last name for the court reporter?
21
           Α.
                  My name is Leonard Martin. My last
22
    name is -- you spell it, M-A-R-T-I-N.
23
            Ο.
                   And what is your address?
2.4
            Α.
                   411 Hilltop, Bradley, Illinois.
8000
 1
           Q.
                   How long have you lived there?
```

Α. Twenty years. 3 Q. Are you a member of the county board? Yes, I am. 4 Α. 5 Ο. And for how long have you served on 6 the county board? 7 Α. About 32 years. 8 Are you aware that an application to 9 expand the existing waste management landfill was filed on August 16th of 2002? 10 11 Α. Yes, I am. 12 Ο. And I'll be referring to that 13 application as the 2002 application or the first 14 application. 15 Α. Okay. 16 Did the public hearings on that Q. 17 application occur in November and December of 2002? 18 I believe they did. Α. 19 And did you attend those hearings? Q. 20 Α. Yes. 21 Was there a decision made on that 2002 Q. 22 application by the county board on January 31st, 2004 -- I'm sorry -- 2003? 23 24 You throw the dates at me, and of 0009 1 course, having two -- two applications, one right 2 after another, these dates may not be clear in my 3 mind, but I believe you're correct. 4 Prior to the vote on January 31st, Q. 5 2003, did you receive any phone calls from any 6 person regarding the proposed expansion? 7 Α. I believe that I possibly did. 8 Q. Now, when you say you possibly did, 9 are you just speculating that you may have and you 10 don't recall that in fact you did receive any prior 11 to the first application? 12 The thing is, I get phone calls on all Α. 13 kinds of issues that come up before the county 14 board, and which ones of those were on the waste 15 management deal -- we had several things on the fire 16 at that time, but I would say possibly that some of 17 them were from the -- on the waste management thing. 18 And prior to that January 31st, 2003 19 date, did you receive any letters or written 20 materials from persons relating to the proposed 21 expansion? 2.2 Α. A few, yes. 23 Did you open any of these letters or Ο. 24 read any of these materials? 0010 1 I open all my mail irregardless of 2 what it is, but I ignored what was said in there. 3 read them, but then I knew that I was not supposed 4 to make my decision on outside influences, so as a 5 result, I just threw them away. 6 Q. Did you vote on January 31st, 2003? 7 Α. I believe so.

How did you vote on the application?

8

Ο.

```
9
            Α.
                   I voted nay.
10
            Q.
                   Did you consider each of the criteria?
11
            Α.
12
                   Do you recall which criteria you voted
            Q.
13
     against?
14
                   I can't tell you exactly because they
15
     had the two different votes on two different waste
16
     management proposals, and -- but I believe on the
     first one -- I really can't tell you, because they
17
18
     get confused in my mind because that's two years and
19
     three years ago now.
20
                   Were your votes on any of the criteria
            Q.
21
     different between the first and the second
22
     application?
23
                   I believe they were.
            Α.
24
                   And when you say that they were
            Q.
0011
1
     different, did you vote against more criteria on the
     second application than you did the first?
 2
 3
                   I believe I did.
            Α.
 4
            Ο.
                   Did the county board as a whole
 5
     approve the 2002 application when it voted on
     January 31st, 2003?
 6
 7
                   I believe they did.
            Α.
8
                   Are you aware that a second
            Ο.
9
     application was filed on September 26th, 2003?
10
11
            Q.
                   And that's what I'll refer as the 2003
12
     application or the second application.
13
                   Okay.
            Α.
14
                   Were the hearings on the second
            Q.
15
     application conducted in January of 2004?
16
                   I believe they were.
            Α.
17
                   Did you attend those hearings?
            Ο.
18
                   All of them except maybe one or two.
            Α.
19
                   Did the county board vote on the
            Q.
20
     second application, the 2003 application, on March
     17th, 2004?
21
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
            Ο.
                   And you voted on the application on
24
     that day?
0012
1
            Α.
                   I did.
 2
            Q.
                   And you voted to deny the application?
 3
            Α.
                   I did.
 4
                   Prior to March 17th of 2004, did you
            Q.
 5
     receive any phone calls regarding the proposed
 6
     expansion?
 7
                   I believe I received a few.
            Α.
 8
            Q.
                   Did you receive these at your home?
9
                   It's the only place I have a phone,
10
     yes.
11
                   And these were individuals who were
            Ο.
12
     calling you at home?
13
            Α.
14
            Q.
                   What were the names of any of the
15
     people who called you?
```

```
16
                   I don't know. I don't remember
17
     because I didn't -- I paid very little attention to
18
     the phone calls.
19
            Q.
                   What did the people say to you in
20
     these phone calls?
21
                   If I remember right, a few were for
22
     the application, majority, by far, were against.
2.3
                   And with respect to those people who
2.4
     said they were for the application, did they in any
0013
1
     way explain or describe the reasons why they
 2
     supported the application?
 3
            Α.
                   I don't remember.
            Ο.
                   The people who opposed the
 5
     application, did they explain or describe any of the
 6
     reasons or facts supporting their opposition to the
 7
     expansion?
 8
                   I don't remember.
            Α.
 9
                   How long did any of these phone calls
            Q.
10
     last?
11
            Α.
                   A couple minutes at the most.
12
                   Did any of the callers tell you that
            Q.
13
     they approved your stand opposing the expansion?
14
                   I don't remember. I just -- I think
            Α.
15
     the majority of the ones were -- I would say the
     majority approved of my stand of the ones that I
16
17
     remember, and -- but I don't remember how they --
18
     how they broke down.
19
                   And my question was that these people
            Q.
     who called you in these phone calls, did they tell
20
21
     you that they approved your stand opposing the
22
     expansion?
23
                   I believe so.
            Α.
24
                   Prior to March 17th of 2004, did you
            Ο.
0014
     receive any letters or written materials regarding
1
 2
     the proposed expansion?
 3
            Α.
                   Yes.
 4
                   How many such letters did you receive?
            Q.
 5
            Α.
                   I don't remember, quite a few.
 6
                   More than 20?
            Ο.
 7
                   More than one.
            Α.
8
                   More than 20?
            Q.
9
            Α.
                   No.
10
            Ο.
                   And you read all these letters?
11
                   Yes, I read my mail.
            Α.
12
                   Were all these letters opposed to the
            Ο.
13
     proposed expansion?
14
                   Most of them were.
            Α.
15
            Q.
                   Well, were any in support?
16
            Α.
                   Maybe a couple.
17
            Q.
                   Who sent those?
18
                   I don't remember.
            Α.
19
                   Did any of the letters describe any
20
     reasons why the authors were opposed to the proposed
21
     expansion?
22
            Α.
                   I can't remember.
```

```
23
            Q.
                   What did you do with the letters?
24
            Α.
                   I threw them away.
0015
1
            Q.
                   You didn't send any to the County
 2
     Clerk?
 3
            Α.
                   No.
                   You didn't tell anybody at the County
            Ο.
 5
     that you had received the letters?
 6
                   All but one. I did tell the County
            Α.
 7
     about one.
 8
                   Which one did you tell the County
            Q.
9
     about?
10
                   That was on the one from the Momence
11
     Transfer Station. I got a letter from them stating
12
     that we didn't have to worry about a place for our
13
     garbage, they could take care of it, and I talked to
14
     other county board members about that.
15
                   So in this letter from the Momence
            Ο.
16
     Transfer Station, which you received sometime prior
17
     to March 17th, the letter indicated that the County
18
     wouldn't need the landfill because Momence Transfer
     Station was available to handle any waste that might
19
20
     be generated in the area?
2.1
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   And you provided this information to
2.2
            Q.
23
     certain other county board members?
24
                   I believe I may have read it on the
0016
     county board floor, but I'm not sure; but I know
1
     others -- the thing about it is, I thought maybe
     this was a mass mailing to all the county board
 4
     members when I read. I think that was the deal.
 5
                   That's what you thought it was?
            Q.
 6
                   I thought it was.
            Α.
 7
                   Do you recall if that letter was
8
     addressed directly to you?
9
            Α.
                   Yes, it was addressed directly to me.
10
                   Which other county board members did
            Ο.
11
     you communicate with about this letter regarding the
12
     Momence Transfer Facility?
13
                   I don't remember at this time.
            Α.
14
                   Would those communications have been
            Q.
15
     prior to March 17th, 2004?
16
            Α.
                   Yes.
17
            Ο.
                   But with the exception of that letter
18
     none of the other letters that you received you told
19
     anybody at the County about?
                   No, we had been advised to throw
20
21
     those -- not talk about those, and so I just threw
22
     them away.
23
            Q.
                   Did you say that you were advised to
24
     throw the letter away?
0017
1
                   Yes. No, no, we were advised not to
     communicate with other people, and that was the
     reason I didn't -- I didn't talk to other people
```

about it.

```
Did you appear at the county board
     building on March 17th to vote?
 6
 7
            Α.
                   To vote?
 8
            Q.
                   Yes, on the proposed expansion.
9
                   On the second proposal?
            Α.
10
            Ο.
                   Yes.
11
            Α.
12
                   Did you observe any picketers outside
            Q.
13
     the building?
14
            Α.
                   You couldn't miss them.
15
            Q.
                   How many did you see?
16
                   I didn't count them. I would say
            Α.
17
     somewhere between five and ten.
18
                   Were they carrying signs?
            Q.
19
                   Yes, they were.
            Α.
20
                   What did the signs say?
            Q.
21
                   No Chicago garbage.
            Α.
22
                   Were these the same signs that had
            Ο.
23
     been placed around various locations in the
24
     community prior to that date?
0018
1
            Α.
                   Yes, they were.
 2
                   And I believe the sign said no dump,
            Q.
 3
     no Chicago garbage?
 4
                   No Chicago garbage is the part that I
            Α.
 5
     remember most, yes, they were -- they were put
 6
     around town.
 7
            Q.
                   And what did you understand that sign
 8
     to mean?
 9
                   MR. PORTER: Objection, irrelevant.
10
                   HEARING OFFICER: We went through this
11
            yesterday. You know, I'll allow it.
12
     BY THE WITNESS:
13
                   What did I understand that to mean?
            Α.
14
     BY MR. MORAN:
15
                   Yeah.
            Q.
                   That there were a number of people in
16
     town that were opposed to the landfill.
17
18
                   And they were opposed to it because
19
     they didn't want out of county garbage?
20
                   MR. PORTER: That's completely
21
            conjectural.
2.2
                   HEARING OFFICER: I'm sorry. Could
23
            you read the question back?
24
0019
1
                       (Whereupon, the record
 2
                        was read as requested.)
 3
                   MR. PORTER: The objection is that's
 4
            complete conjecture. Not only -- he's gone
 5
            beyond now asking what Mr. Leonard --
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: Yeah, sustained. I
 7
            think Mr. Leonard answered the question -- or
 8
            excuse me. Mr. Martin answered the question.
 9
            It's Mr. Martin, sorry.
10
                   THE WITNESS: It's okay.
11
                   HEARING OFFICER: Sustained.
```

```
12
    BY MR. MORAN:
13
                   Mr. Martin, did you understand the
14
     sign to mean anything else other than the people
15
     were opposed to the landfill?
16
                   No.
            Α.
17
            Q.
                   So the term no Chicago garbage didn't
18
    have any other meaning to you?
19
                   Not to my -- and it had very little
20
     influence on me too.
21
                   MR. MORAN: I'm going to move to
22
            strike that response.
23
                   HEARING OFFICER: Motion granted.
24
0020
1
     BY MR. MORAN:
                   Mr. Martin, did you have any
 3
     discussions with an individual by the name of Bruce
 4
    Harrison?
 5
                   Not on this issue.
            Α.
 6
                   When did you first become aware of
            Q.
 7
    Mr. Bruce Harrison?
                  I was an officer of -- and still am an
8
9
     officer of the Democrat Central Committee.
10
     Mr. Harrison was a person that worked for us in
11
     election. We were -- just before -- just before
     this, we were having a primary election, and he
12
13
     worked with us, and -- to help -- try to help elect
     democrat candidates. That's where I knew him from
14
15
     was from political connections.
                   And when was that, do you remember
16
            Q.
17
     what year that was?
18
                   It seemed to me that was in February
            Α.
19
    before the waste management, which would have been
20
     February of '43, I believe. I believe. I can't
21
     tell you exactly, because I don't -- these things
22
     are all kind of mushed up in my mind.
23
            Q.
                   You mean February of 2004?
24
            Α.
                   No, 2000 -- I can't tell you.
0021
                   In relation to the second application
1
     vote in March of 2004, can you place Mr. Harrison's
 3
    participation in this primary campaign in relation
 4
     to that date?
                   This is 2005. That would have been
 5
     two years ago. It would have been -- we had a
 6
 7
     primary election this year. I believe it was.
8
                   It was 2003?
            Q.
 9
                   No, I believe it was --
            Α.
10
                   Or 2004?
            Q.
                   -- 2003.
11
            Α.
12
            Q.
                   So February of 2003 is when you first
13
    may have met Mr. Harrison?
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
            Ο.
                   And he may have begun working on these
16
    primary campaigns?
                   Primary election, yes.
17
            Α.
18
                   And when you say primary election, for
```

```
19
     what office?
20
            Α.
                   All county offices.
21
            Q.
                   Including county board members?
22
            Α.
                   All county offices, all state offices,
23
     all national offices.
24
                   Was this a paid position for
0022
1
     Mr. Harrison or was it purely volunteer?
 2
                   Purely volunteer.
            Α.
 3
            Ο.
                   And Mr. Harrison would work for
 4
     certain democratic candidates?
 5
                   All democratic candidates.
            Α.
 6
                   And it was in that context that you
 7
     had discussions with Mr. Harrison?
8
                   Yes, about the various campaigns.
            Α.
9
                   And specifically what would he do in
10
     connection with these campaigns, would he have signs
11
     prepared for the candidates, would he poll for the
12
     candidates?
13
                   MR. PORTER: Objection, irrelevant.
14
                   MR. MORAN: The objection is
15
            relevance?
16
                   HEARING OFFICER: Right.
17
                   MR. MORAN: Based upon the statements
            that we're attempting to establish for
18
19
            Mr. Harrison and how he came about his
20
            involvement in these proceedings, it would
21
            appear that Mr. Martin's dealings with him on
22
            matters relating to the democratic party in
23
            the support of those candidates, which have
24
            included Mr. Watson, among others, would seem
0023
            to me that certainly this kind of discussion,
1
 2
            these kinds of facts in terms of how
 3
            Mr. Harrison worked and supported these
 4
            candidates is relevant to his involvement
 5
            here opposing this landfill and targeting
 6
            county board members for his campaign of
 7
            denial and to attempt to defeat the
 8
            application.
 9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Anything further,
10
            Mr. Porter?
11
                   MR. PORTER: I guess, briefly,
12
            Mr. Harrison has an absolute right to
13
            campaign against certain county board
14
            members. The only question is whether or not
15
            there were ex parte communications concerning
16
            the application, and whether or not those
17
            ex parte communications, if any existed,
18
            prejudiced the board members' decisions.
19
            That has absolutely nothing to do with what
20
            Mr. Harrison was doing as a democratic.
2.1
                   HEARING OFFICER: I'll overrule it
22
            this time. I'll give you a little latitude.
23
            I don't know if the groundwork is, as you
24
            say, but you may proceed.
0024
```

```
1
     BY MR. MORAN:
 2
            Q.
                   Do you remember the question,
 3
     Mr. Martin?
            Α.
                   I would like to have you repeat it,
 5
     please.
 6
                   MR. MORAN: Could you repeat it,
 7
            please?
 8
                       (Whereupon, the record
 9
                        was read as requested.)
10
     BY THE WITNESS:
11
                   What do you mean poll?
            Α.
     BY MR. MORAN:
12
13
                   In other words, conduct polls for
14
     citizens to determine support for particular
15
     candidates so that strategies could be developed
16
17
                   I don't remember exactly what he did.
            Α.
18
     As far as having signs prepared, I'm quite sure that
19
     he didn't do that because the central committee had
20
     these signs made and put together. Whether he put
21
     some of them out, I don't know, because we had a
22
     good number of people putting signs out for the
23
     election. As far as polling people, I don't know if
2.4
     he did that or not. As far as I know, officially
0025
1
     from the party, he did not.
 2
            Q.
                   So would it be fair to say that you
 3
     really don't what he did?
 4
                   That's pretty much the truth.
            Α.
 5
                   So that when you attended the hearings
            Q.
 6
     on the second siting application in January of 2004,
 7
     and you saw Mr. Harrison, you knew who he was?
8
            Α.
                   He was here quite often.
9
                   I mean, not here in this building, not
            Q.
10
     in this room, but at the public hearings on the
     second application at the Quality Inn?
11
12
                   Yes, he was. I don't know if all of
13
     them, but he was at several.
14
                   But when you saw him there, and you
            Q.
15
     may remember he was asked to give his address, and
16
     he repeatedly refused to give an address to where he
17
     lived, but you knew who he was?
                   I knew who he was, but as far as his
18
19
     address, I had no idea, and I had no idea why he
20
     wouldn't give it.
2.1
                   And did your communications with
            Ο.
22
     Mr. Harrison continue through those hearings and up
23
     to the primary election that March?
24
                   MR. PORTER: I'll object to the extent
0026
1
            that the question again assumes facts that
 2
            aren't in evidence. The record as it exists
 3
            with that question might suggest there was
 4
            some communication concerning the landfill.
 5
            There hasn't been, and there's absolutely no
 6
            evidence that there has been. So it's a
 7
            misleading question.
```

```
8
                   HEARING OFFICER: All right. If he
            can answer, he may do so. Your objection is
9
            noted in the record, however, it is
10
11
            overruled.
12
     BY THE WITNESS:
13
            Α.
                   I don't remember.
14
    BY MR. MORAN:
15
                   When was the last time you had any
            Q.
16
     conversation or communication with Mr. Harrison?
17
            Α.
                   I think before the general election,
18
    which was in November.
19
                   Of 2004?
            Q.
20
                   Yes.
            Α.
21
            Ο.
                   And is it your understanding that
22
    Mr. Harrison was working for Mr. Watson who was
     running for the county board?
2.3
24
                   Well, I knew he was working for
            Α.
0027
1
     several democratic candidates Mr. Watson might have
 2
    been one of them, but I know he was working for the
 3
     democrat -- the candidates of the democrat party.
 4
                   And are you aware that Mike Watson ran
 5
     for county board as a democrat for the November
 6
     2004 --
 7
                   Yes, I was.
            Α.
 8
                   And so it's your assumption that
 9
    Mr. Harrison was working for Mr. Watson?
10
            Α.
                   Among others, yes.
                   And I think you've indicated that in
11
            Q.
12
     none of your conversations with Mr. Harrison, did
13
     the question of the proposed expansion ever come up?
14
                   That's right.
            Α.
15
                   And you've had how many discussions
16
     with Mr. Harrison over the last two years, maybe 30
17
    or 40?
                   I don't remember. I really don't
18
    remember how many discussions. Practically all the
19
20
     discussions we had were on political campaign, and
21
    whenever I was around Mr. Harrison, when we talked
22
     to him, we were talking about candidates and the
23
     critical campaign.
24
                   Did you have any information to
            Ο.
0028
 1
     conclude that Mr. Harrison was aware of your
     position on the proposed expansion; in other words,
 2
 3
    did he know where you stood on the proposed
 4
     explanation?
 5
                   I don't know.
 6
                   MR. PORTER: Objection, calls for
 7
            conjecture.
 8
     BY THE WITNESS:
9
                   Yeah, I don't know if he knew where I
            Α.
10
     stood.
11
                   HEARING OFFICER: Sustained.
12
     BY MR. MORAN:
13
                   Mr. Martin, is Mr. Harrison still
            Ο.
14
     performing any functions for the democratic party
```

```
15
    here in Kankakee County?
16
            Α.
                   As far as I know, no.
17
            Q.
                   Do you know where he is today?
                   I haven't seen or heard from him since
18
            Α.
19
     the election. I don't know. I have no idea where
20
    he is.
2.1
                   Have you heard anything about why
2.2
    Mr. Harrison appears no longer to be in the area?
2.3
                   Have no idea.
            Α.
24
            Ο.
                   Now, in your role as a democratic
0029
1
     party member, you have provided certain statements
 2
     and comments about various democratic party
 3
     candidates running for office; is that correct?
 4
                   Probably, yes.
            Α.
 5
                   And was Ann Bernard one of those
            Q.
 6
    people?
 7
                   Yes.
            Α.
 8
                   She was running for state
            Q.
9
     representative in the primary election?
10
                   In the primary election, yes, she was.
                   In March of 2004?
11
            Q.
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   And as -- or during that period, which
13
            Q.
14
     was the period I think in February and March of
15
     2004, had you written a letter to the Daily Journal
16
     in which you talked about Ms. Bernard?
17
                   MR. PORTER: Objection. This, again,
            falls right in the realm of motion in limine.
18
19
            Mr. Moran is talking about a letter of
20
            endorsement of a judicial candidate to state
21
            in May concerning her election.
22
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
23
                   MR. MORAN: He's absolutely right.
24
            This is what I'm asking.
0030
                   HEARING OFFICER: I sustain the
1
 2
            objection. I think the motion in limine
 3
            covers that. However, I did rule that you
 4
            can ask in the offer of proof.
 5
                   MR. MORAN: And that is what I would
 6
            ask to do.
 7
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you, sir.
8
            Mr. Martin, you may answer, if you are able.
9
     BY THE WITNESS:
10
                   Did I know the -- repeat the question,
            Α.
11
    please.
12
                   HEARING OFFICER: Could you repeat it?
13
                       (Whereupon, the record
14
                        was read as requested.)
15
    BY THE WITNESS:
16
            Α.
                   I probably did.
     BY MR. MORAN:
17
18
                   And was that article published by the
19
    Daily Journal or that letter published by the Daily
20
     Journal on March 10th of 2004?
                   I don't remember the date. I don't
21
```

```
22
     remember exactly if it was published, but I think it
23
     probably was.
24
                   MR. MORAN: Mr. Hearing Officer, if I
0031
1
            could approach the witness?
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: Sure. This line of
 3
            questioning is still in the offer of proof.
 4
     BY MR. MORAN:
 5
                   Mr. Martin, let me show what we've
            Ο.
 6
     marked as WLII Exhibit No. 5.
 7
            Α.
                   Okay.
 8
                   If you could just take a look at that
            Q.
9
     for a moment.
10
                   MR. PORTER: What's our exhibit
11
            number?
12
                   MR. MORAN: WLII Exhibit 7. I'm
13
            sorry, 5. It is 5.
14
     BY THE WITNESS:
15
            Α.
                   Okay.
16
     BY MR. MORAN:
                   Do you recognize Exhibit 5,
17
            Ο.
18
    Mr. Martin?
                   Yes, I do.
19
            Α.
                   What is it?
2.0
            Ο.
2.1
            Α.
                   It's an endorsement of Ann Bernard.
22
            Q.
                   When did you prepare this letter?
23
            Α.
                   I can't tell you exactly.
24
            Q.
                   Well, was it sometime prior to March
0032
     10th of 2004?
1
                   It had to be, yes.
            Α.
 3
                   Directing your attention to the fourth
            Q.
 4
     paragraph of your letter. Could you read that for
 5
 6
                   Ann is an unflinching opponent of the
 7
     two giant landfills, which, if sited, would turn our
 8
     County into a dumping ground for Chicago garbage.
 9
                   When you said she was an unflinching
            Ο.
10
     opponent --
11
            Α.
                   Right.
12
                   -- of the two landfills --
            Ο.
13
                   Right.
            Α.
14
            Ο.
                   -- what did you mean?
            Α.
15
                   I meant that she has had opposed it at
16
     every turn.
17
                   And she was opposing the two giant
            Q.
18
     landfills. By the two giant landfills, did you mean
19
     the proposed expansion of the waste management
20
     landfill?
21
                   I meant that there had been another
22
     proposal come before this before the county board on
23
     a Kankakee City landfill, and there were -- there
2.4
     was also the waste management landfill. What I
0033
1
     meant was that she had opposed both.
 2
                   So your statement including --
     included her unflinching opposition to the proposed
```

```
expansion of the waste management landfill, correct?
 5
                   Right.
            Α.
                   And her unflinching opposition to the
 6
            Q.
 7
     proposed Town and Country landfill?
8
            Α.
                   Right.
9
            Ο.
                   That's what you were referring to?
10
            Α.
11
            Q.
                   And what facts or information did you
12
     have when you concluded that she was an unflinching
13
     opponent of the proposed expansion?
14
            Α.
                   I believe she talked about them on the
15
     county board floor, but I can't tell you -- I really
16
     can't remember what my thinking was at that time
17
     because that's -- that's a year ago now.
18
                   Would it be fair to say that you don't
            Q.
19
     recall specifically all the facts or information you
20
     may have had in making the statement that she was an
21
     unflinching opponent of the proposed expansion?
22
                   I believe she talked about it on the
            Α.
23
     county board floor.
24
                   And when did she talk about it on the
            Ο.
0034
1
     county board floor?
 2
                   I can't tell you. I don't remember
            Α.
     the meetings.
 3
 4
            Q.
                   Over what period of time did she tell
 5
     make these statements at the county board floor, was
 6
     it a number of months prior to March of 2004, was it
 7
     a year, a couple years prior?
8
                   I don't remember, but that's the
            Α.
9
     impression that I got.
10
                   And was this the impression that you
            Q.
11
     got over a number of statements she made at
12
     different county board meetings?
13
                   I don't remember.
            Α.
14
                   Now, you mentioned a few moments ago
            Q.
15
     that Ms. Bernard opposed the proposed expansion at
     every turn; is that correct?
16
17
                   As far as I know.
            Α.
18
                   And when you say she opposed it at
            Ο.
19
     every turn, would that include the period of time
20
     during which there had been an application on file
21
     which proposed the expansion of that landfill?
            Α.
22
                   I don't remember.
23
            Ο.
                   Is it your conclusion that Ms. Bernard
2.4
     is still an unflinching opponent of the proposed
0035
     expansion of the existing landfill?
1
 2
                   I believe she is.
            Α.
 3
                   Do you have any facts or information
 4
     to indicate that any other county board member is an
 5
     unflinching opponent to the proposed expansion --
                   HEARING OFFICER: Are we still in the
 6
 7
            offer -- I'm sorry, Mr. Moran.
 8
                   MR. MORAN: Yes.
 9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Are we still on the
10
            offer of proof?
```

```
11
                   MR. MORAN: Yes.
                   HEARING OFFICER: I'm sorry for
12
13
            interrupting.
14
    BY THE WITNESS:
15
            Α.
                   I don't know. I know how they voted,
16
    but I don't know about the unflinching or anything
17
    like that. I know how they -- how the majority
18
     voted. That's all I know.
    BY MR. MORAN:
19
20
            Ο.
                  Ann Bernard is the only county board
21
    member who you have determined has been an
22
    unflinching opponent of both proposals over the
23
    period of time that any application has been
24
    pending, is that correct?
0036
                   I don't know how the rest of them
1
            Α.
 2
     were.
 3
                   I'm just saying with regard to her.
            Q.
 4
                   Yeah, I believe that's true.
            Α.
 5
                   MR. MORAN: That concludes my offer of
 6
            proof.
 7
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
 8
            Mr. Moran.
 9
    BY MR. MORAN:
10
                   Mr. Martin, do you know a Mike Watson?
            Q.
11
            A.
                   Absolutely.
12
            Ο.
                   And who is Mr. Watson?
13
            Α.
                   Mr. Watson is the head of the company
14
     that collects our garbage at Bradley.
15
            Q.
                   That's United Disposal?
                   Yes, it is.
16
            Α.
17
                   Mr. Watson also appeared at the
            Ο.
18
    hearings on the first and second siting application?
19
                   He had representation there.
20
                   And in his representation, he opposed
21
     those applications; is that correct?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
                   Have you had any discussions with
            Ο.
24
    Mr. Watson relating to any matter involving the
0037
    proposed expansion of the waste management landfill?
 2
            Α.
                   No.
 3
                   Have you had any discussions with
 4
    Mr. Watson concerning a proposed Town and Country
 5
     landfill?
 6
                   No.
            Α.
 7
                   Have you had any discussions with
            Q.
 8
    Mr. Watson about landfills?
9
                   About what?
            Α.
                   About landfills or solid waste
10
11
     management here in Kankakee County?
12
            Α.
                   No.
13
                   Thank you, Mr. Martin. I have nothing
            Q.
14
     further.
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
                                                  We have
16
            12 minutes before your call, so...
                   MR. PORTER: That should be fine.
17
```

18 HEARING OFFICER: All right, thank 19 you. Mr. Porter. 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION 21 BY MR. PORTER: 22 Mr. Moran mentioned something about Ο. 23 people knowing your stand concerning the landfill. 2.4 Were you referencing the fact that you voted against 0038 1 it the first time? 2 Α. Yes 3 Did you ever tell anybody while an 4 application was pending how you were going to vote? 5 No. Α. 6 Ο. You mentioned in regard to some 7 questioning Mr. Moran posed concerning the first 8 application that you disregarded some letters that 9 you received. Why did you do that? 10 Because I was --Α. 11 MR. MORAN: Objection. We made a 12 motion to strike that part of his testimony 13 that talked about what he considered. Now 14 we're asking him why did you not consider 15 them. 16 HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Porter? 17 MR. PORTER: The problem is that 18 Mr. Moran opened the door to this one 19 question because we had the testimony 20 concerning the fact that he disregarded the 21 letters. I just want to know why. HEARING OFFICER: And I think the 22 23 answer was, yeah, he disregarded them, and it 24 didn't influence his decision, and I think 0039 1 Mr. Moran moved to strike, and I granted the 2 motion. 3 MR. PORTER: Oh, all right. 4 withdraw the question. I apologize. 5 BY MR. PORTER: 6 Isn't it true that -- strike that. Q. 7 How were you instructed concerning 8 the receipt of letters received outside of the 9 hearing process? 10 Α. To ignore all outside communication. 11 Ο. Why didn't you talk to Mr. Harrison 12 about the landfill? 13 Because at the time we were interested 14 in electing candidates, not the waste management thing. We had a full slate of candidates from the 15 county board to account for county clerk and several 16 17 other offices, and we had the state and national elections at the time, so we were interested at that 18 19 time in electing democrats for offices. 20 There were some references to some Q. 21 letters you received concerning the second 22 application. Isn't it true those letters were addressed to, "Kankakee County Board Members to whom 23 24 it may concern"?

```
0040
1
                   They were -- you mean the letter --
     they were addressed to me.
            Q.
                   The envelope had your name on it?
 4
            Α.
                   My name on it.
 5
                   But when you opened up the envelope,
 6
     the letter inside was addressed to, "Kankakee County
 7
     Board Members to whom it may concern; " correct?
 8
                   Most of them.
9
            Ο.
                   And were they photocopies, could you
10
     tell?
11
                   I couldn't tell.
            Α.
12
                   Was anything in the letters you
13
     received different than the public comment that you
14
    heard at the hearings?
                   MR. MORAN: Objection, no foundation
15
16
            for this question. We could compare what he
17
            received in the letters from what was
18
            presented at the public hearing.
19
                   MR. PORTER: Sounds like
20
            cross-examination.
21
                   HEARING OFFICER: No, I'll allow it,
            give Mr. Porter some latitude. Mr. Martin?
22
23
     BY THE WITNESS:
2.4
            Α.
                   Repeat, please.
0041
1
                       (Whereupon, the record
                        was read as requested.)
 2
 3
     BY THE WITNESS:
 4
            Α.
 5
                   MR. PORTER: Now, again, within the
 6
            offer of proof, I would like to ask a few
 7
            questions about beginning lead from
 8
            Mr. Howard?
9
                   HEARING OFFICER: You may do so, and I
            assume over the objection of Mr. Moran.
10
                   MR. PORTER: May I approach the
11
12
            witness?
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: Yes, you may.
14
     BY MR. PORTER:
15
                   Mr. Moran gave you Waste Management
            Ο.
     Exhibit No. 5, and there was some discussion within
16
     this exhibit about a statement you made about
17
18
     Ms. Bernard being an unflinching opponent.
19
                       In your experience, has
2.0
     Ms. Bernard's statements at the county board been
21
     well received by other county board members?
22
            Α.
                   I don't know.
23
                   Do you consider her to be an extremely
            Q.
24
     persuasive board member?
0042
1
            Α.
                   Not really.
 2
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
                                           It's the
 3
            relevance. His view on whether she is or
            isn't persuasive has nothing to do with this
 5
            proceeding.
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: I'll allow it.
```

```
7
     BY MR. PORTER:
 8
                   Do you believe that her, assuming that
 9
     she had any, opposition to landfilling or at least
10
     the landfills in this case over the aguifers in any
11
     way tainted or influenced the other board members?
12
                  MR. MORAN: Objection.
13
                  HEARING OFFICER: Yeah, I agree with
                  That's sustained. You can state your
14
            that.
15
            objection.
16
                   MR. PORTER: I don't understand the
17
            objection. I'm sorry.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay.
19
                   MR. MORAN: Again, we're exploring
20
            mental processes, as we've defined in this
21
            hearing. We're asking now what's effective
            county -- county board members, what they
22
23
            considered, what they haven't considered,
24
            who's influenced who?
0043
1
                   HEARING OFFICER: You can state your
 2
            objection for the record, Mr. Porter -- or
 3
            response to the objection.
 4
                  MR. PORTER: All I -- what -- my
 5
            question isn't going toward how any board
 6
            member came to their conclusions. I'm merely
 7
            asking whether or not Ms. Bernard in any way
 8
            tainted or affected the other board members.
 9
            If the point here is that Ms. Bernard
10
            prejudged the application, assuming that any
            of this comes in, I think we need to be --
11
12
           have a good record to the fact that that
13
            didn't affect anybody else.
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: I think you're
15
           stepping right into the metal processes that
16
            I already ruled on, and I also ruled that
17
           there would be no offer of proof on that, so
18
           objection sustained.
19
                  MR. PORTER: I have nothing further.
20
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
21
           Mr. Moran?
22
                  MR. MORAN: Yes.
23
2.4
0044
 1
            REDIRECT EXAMINATION
 2
     BY MR. MORAN:
 3
                  Mr. Martin, did you review the public
 4
     record and the evidence submitted in the public
 5
     record in attempt to determine whether the letters
 6
     you received and the information in those letters
 7
     was contained in some evidence presented in the
 8
     public record?
 9
            Α.
                   On which case?
10
            Q.
                   On the second siting application, 2003
11
     application?
12
                   MR. PORTER: I'm sorry. I had a hard
13
            time following the question. Can I have it
```

```
14
           read back?
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Julie, can you read
16
            that back?
17
                       (Whereupon, the record
18
                       was read as requested.)
19
    BY THE WITNESS:
20
           Α.
                  No.
2.1
                   MR. MORAN: Nothing more.
22
                   MR. PORTER: No follow-up.
23
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
24
            Mr. Martin, I appreciate your testimony.
0045
1
                   THE WITNESS: Thank you.
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: We're going to go
 3
            off the record for approximately 10 minutes.
 4
            Mr. Moran has a telephonic status call with
 5
            the Pollution Control Board. Thank you.
 6
                       (Whereupon, a break was taken,
 7
                        after which the following
 8
                        proceedings were had.)
 9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay. We're back on
10
            the record after a short break, and I do
           notice some members of the public sitting in
11
           the back. Other than Mr. Runyon, whom I've
12
13
           already spoken with, and he wants to come up
14
           here and give a statement or comment, anybody
15
           else want to do that -- and I hope to do that
           within the next witness or two, sometime
16
           prior to lunch, and he stated that that was
17
18
           okay. Any other people that want to -- that
19
           have some place to go that want to give a
20
           public comment or statement at this time? I
21
           see no hands. So Mr. Runyon, is that okay to
22
           get to you --
23
                   MR. RUNYON: (Indicating.)
24
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Thank you
0046
 1
            very much. Mr. Moran, your twelfth witness.
 2
                   MR. MORAN: Thank you.
 3
                   HEARING OFFICER: Could you raise your
 4
           right hand?
 5
                       (Witness sworn.)
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you. You may
 7
            have a seat. Thanks.
 8
     WHEREUPON:
 9
                        RALPH MARCOTTE
10
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
11
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
12
            DIRECT EXAMINATION
13
     BY MR. MORAN:
14
            Q.
                  Could you tell us your name and spell
15
     your last name for the court reporter?
16
                  Ralph Marcotte, M-A-R-C-O-T-T-E.
            Α.
17
            Q.
                   Mr. Marcotte, what is your address?
18
           Α.
                   448 Christina drive in Bourbonnais.
19
           Q.
                  How long have you been there?
20
           Α.
                   Seven years.
```

```
21
            Q.
                   What is your business or occupation?
                   I was a meat cutter, had a whole sale
22
            Α.
23
     retail meat business in Kankakee.
24
            Q.
                   Do you currently serve on the Kankakee
0047
1
     County Board?
 2
            Α.
                   Yes, I am.
 3
                   For how long have you served?
            Q.
 4
                   I'm on my second term, I believe,
            Α.
 5
     seven years.
 6
                   Are you aware that Waste Management of
            Q.
 7
     Illinois filed an application to expand the existing
 8
     waste management landfill on August 16th of 2002?
 9
            Α.
                   Yes, sir.
10
                   I'll be referring to that as the 2002
            Q.
11
     application or the first application.
12
                       Were the hearings on the 2002
     application conducted in November and December of
13
14
     2002?
15
                   I believe you're right.
            Α.
16
                   Did you attend any of those hearings?
            Ο.
17
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
                   Was there a vote on the 2002
18
     application by the county board on January 31st of
19
2.0
     2003?
2.1
            Α.
                   I believe you're right.
22
            Ο.
                   And did you attend that county board
23
     meeting?
24
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
0048
                   And did you vote on the 2002
1
            Ο.
 2
     application at that time?
 3
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
 4
                   Prior to that vote on January 31,
            Q.
 5
     2003, did you receive any phone calls regarding the
 6
     proposed expansion?
 7
            Α.
                   No, sir.
 8
            Ο.
                   Prior too that January 31st date, did
 9
     you receive any letters or written materials
10
     regarding the proposed expansion?
11
                   On the first hearing?
            Α.
12
                   Yes.
            Q.
13
                   No, sir, I did not.
            Α.
14
            Q.
                   And on that date, January 31st, were
     there any picketers outside the building?
15
            Α.
16
                   I don't believe so on the first one.
17
                   And how did you vote?
            Q.
18
                   For the first time around, I voted for
            Α.
19
     it.
20
                   And you addressed each of the criteria
21
     and voted in favor of all nine criteria at that
22
     time?
23
            Α.
                   I believe you're right.
2.4
                   Now, are you aware that there was a
            Ο.
0049
1
     second application filed on September 26th, 2003?
            Α.
                   Yes, sir.
```

```
3
                   And the public hearings on that
     application were conducted in January 2004, is that
 5
     correct?
                   I believe so.
 6
            Α.
 7
                   Did you attend those hearings?
            Ο.
8
                   Yes, sir, I did.
            Α.
9
                   Did the Kankakee County Regional
            Ο.
10
     Planning Commission conduct those hearings?
11
                   I believe you're right.
            Α.
12
            Ο.
                   And did the Regional Planned
13
     Commission come up with a recommendation as to
14
     whether the application should be approved or
15
     denied?
16
            Α.
                   I don't recall.
17
                   Was the second application essentially
            Q.
18
     the same as the first application?
19
                   MR. PORTER: Same objections that I
20
            made on the same question as previously.
21
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled. He may
22
            answer if he's able.
                   THE WITNESS: Would you repeat the
23
24
            question, please?
0050
                       (Whereupon, the record
1
 2.
                        was read as requested.)
     BY THE WITNESS:
 3
 4
            Α.
                   I believe it was.
 5
     BY MR. MORAN:
 6
                   And did the vote on the second
            Q.
 7
     application occur on March 17th of 2004?
                   I believe you're right.
            Α.
9
                   And that was here in this room?
            Q.
10
                   Yes, in this room.
            Α.
11
                   And did you attend that meeting?
            Q.
12
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
13
                   Were there picketers --
            Q.
                   At that time, yes, there was several
14
            Α.
15
    picketers outside.
16
                   Were the picketers carrying signs?
            Q.
17
                   Yes, they were.
            Α.
18
                   What did the signs say?
            Ο.
19
                   No Chicago dump.
            Α.
                   Do you remember any of the other signs
20
            Q.
21
     that were out there?
22
            Α.
                   I think just no dump.
2.3
                   Did you talk to any of the people?
            Q.
                   No, I did not.
24
            Α.
0051
                   How did you vote on the second
1
            Q.
 2
     application?
 3
            Α.
                   I voted against it on the second
 4
     application.
                   I believe I voted three against.
 5
                   So you found that three of the
            Ο.
 6
     criteria were not met?
 7
            Α.
 8
                   And were those three criteria,
     criteria one on need, criteria three real estate
```

```
10
     values and criteria six traffic?
11
                   I believe you're right.
                   MR. MORAN: Mr. Halloran, at this time
12
13
            I would just simply indicate that I would ask
14
            the same questions of Mr. Marcotte that I did
15
            of Ms. Hertzberger with the exception that
16
            the questions would be directed to these
17
            three criteria, one, three and six.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: The record so notes
19
            that was agreed to or stipulated to yesterday
20
            so the record will reflect that. Thank you.
21
                   MR. PORTER: Mr. Halloran, I guess
22
            there's only one issue that I haven't really
23
            addressed. One of those questions that
24
            Mr. Moran asked I had no objection to, and he
0052
           has not been repeating it, so I continue to
1
 2
           have no objection to one of those questions
 3
            that he asked.
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: I think that
 5
            question was -- geez, I can't even remember
 6
            the question now, but it was --
 7
                  MR. PORTER: It was essentially
 8
            whether or not they based their decision on
9
            anything received outside the record.
10
                   HEARING OFFICER: Outside the record,
11
            correct. Right. There was no objection to
12
            that, but...
                   MR. MORAN: Well, I don't understand
13
14
            the statement because I haven't asked the
15
            question yet, so it isn't --
16
                   HEARING OFFICER: It was in the litany
17
            of questions that you asked of
18
            Ms. Hertzberger and Mr. Porter was making
19
           record objecting to each around every one,
20
            and I think it might have been the second or
21
            third question that you asked that Mr. Porter
22
            did not have an objection to.
23
                   MR. MORAN: Right, and that question
24
            is not among the list of questions I'm asking
0053
            each of these witnesses. It's only the
1
 2
            questions that applied with respect to the
 3
            ruling on the motion to compel and the motion
 4
           in limine. I'm not asking to re-ask a
 5
            question of this witness that he did not
 6
            object to.
 7
                   MR. PORTER: Great.
 8
                   MR. MORAN: I'm only making a record
 9
           here.
10
                   HEARING OFFICER: Right.
11
                   MR. PORTER: That just helped my
12
            record.
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: All right. Okay.
14
                   MR. MORAN: That's all. And it may be
15
            that when we get the transcript, I'll
16
            identify what questions those are.
```

```
17
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay.
                   MR. MORAN: There's no question as to
18
19
            what I'm continuing to ask these questions to
20
            make my record.
21
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
2.2
            Mr. Moran.
23
     BY MR. MORAN:
2.4
                   Mr. Marcotte, prior to the vote on
            Q.
0054
1
    March 17th, 2004, did you receive any phone calls
 2
     regarding the proposed expansion?
 3
                   No, sir.
            Α.
 4
            Ο.
                   Prior to that date, did you receive
 5
     any letters or any written materials regarding the
 6
    proposed expansion?
 7
                   Yes, sir, I did.
            Α.
 8
                   And you received and read about 55
            Q.
9
     letters?
10
                   That's correct.
            Α.
11
                   And the letters were opposed to the
            Q.
12
    proposed expansion?
                   Yes, they were.
13
            Α.
14
                   And you took those letters and just
            Q.
15
     threw them away, is that correct?
                   Yes, I did.
16
            Α.
17
                   In your time serving on the county
18
    board, had you ever received as many letters
19
    regarding an issue as you did for this second
20
     application?
                   No, sir.
21
            Α.
22
                   And I believe you indicated that you
            Ο.
23
    read every one of those letters that you received?
24
            Α.
                   Yes, sir, I did.
0055
1
                   MR. MORAN: I have no further
            questions of this witness.
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
 3
 4
            Mr. Moran. Mr. Porter?
 5
               CROSS-EXAMINATION
 6
     BY MR. PORTER:
 7
                   Are you aware that those letters have
            Ο.
8
    been filed in the public record?
9
                   Yes, I have.
            Α.
                   Those letters that you received, once
10
11
    you got into the envelope, were addressed "Kankakee
12
     County Board Members to whom it may concern; " is
13
     that right?
14
            Α.
                   No, these I received at home.
15
                   Right. They were mailed to you at
            Q.
16
    home, but when you opened it up, am I not correct --
17
     strike that.
                       When you opened it up, were they
18
19
     addressed, "Kankakee County Board Members to whom it
20
    may concern"?
21
            Α.
                   Yes, it was.
22
                   Did you feel threatened or intimidated
            Q.
23
    by any of those letters?
```

```
24
                  MR. MORAN: Objection.
0056
1
                   HEARING OFFICER: I'm going to
           overrule that. As I ruled yesterday, it's a
 2
            state of mind. I don't think -- at the time
 3
 4
           he read the statement, I don't think it
 5
           affects or goes into his decision-making
 6
           process at the time. I think it's just a
           state of mind at the time he read it, and
 7
 8
           I'll allow it.
 9
                  MR. MORAN: Well, my objection just so
10
           that the record is clear is that it's really
11
           requesting this individual to disclose
12
           whether he considered the letters, because
13
           there's no basis at all, as far as I can
           tell, to suggest that somehow someone was
14
15
           threatened or intimidated by a letter at
16
           least the physical or personal safety threat,
17
           which I think is at the core of asking
18
           somebody if they're intimidated or threatened
19
           by a letter.
20
                  HEARING OFFICER: Your objection is so
           noted in the record, however, it's overruled.
21
2.2
    BY MR. PORTER:
2.3
                  Mr. Moran brought up that you saw some
           Ο.
2.4
     picketers at the second vote. Did you feel
0057
1
     threatened or intimidated by the picketers?
 2
           Α.
                  No, sir.
 3
            Q.
                  You mentioned that you believe the
 4
     applications were the same. Did you ever do a
 5
     line-by-line, page-by-page analysis of those two
 6
     applications?
 7
           Α.
                  No, sir.
 8
                   MR. PORTER: Nothing further.
 9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
10
           Mr. Moran?
11
           REDIRECT
                            EXAMINATION
12
     BY MR. MORAN:
                  Mr. Marcotte, you said that all 55 of
13
           Ο.
14
     these letters contained material that was presented
15
     in the public record?
16
           Α.
                   I believe so.
17
           Q.
                  Did I hear that properly?
                  I believe so.
18
           Α.
19
                  Did you review what was presented in
            Ο.
20
     the public record and compare whether the letters
    you received were contained in that record?
21
22
                   I don't recall.
           Α.
23
                  Did you make any attempt to determine
24
     whether the letters themselves that you received and
0058
1
     threw away were made part of the public record?
 2
           Α.
                  No, not to my knowledge.
 3
                   MR. MORAN: (Indicating.)
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Porter?
 5
            RECROSS-EXAMINATION
```

```
BY MR. PORTER:
 6
 7
                   In general, the letters you received
 8
     stated opinions in opposition of landfill, is that
 9
     right?
10
                   Correct.
            Α.
11
                   And you heard the same type of opinion
12
     in opposition at the hearings, is that correct?
13
                   That's correct.
            Α.
                   MR. PORTER: Nothing further.
14
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
16
                   MR. MORAN: I have no further
17
            questions.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you, sir. You
19
            may step down.
20
                   THE WITNESS: Thank you.
21
                   MR. PORTER: Mr. Halloran, you've got
22
            a member of the public raising her hand.
23
                   HEARING OFFICER: Yes, ma'am?
24
                   THE WITNESS: I have a public comment.
0059
 1
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Do you need
 2
            to give it now or can we -- do you have some
 3
            place to go?
 4
                   THE WITNESS: I need to leave by noon.
 5
                   HEARING OFFICER: Oh, okay. Well, we
            can -- by 11:30 we'll stop and take public
 6
 7
            comments. Thank you so much.
 8
                       Mr. Moran, you can call your next
 9
            witness as soon as they find out who it is.
10
                   MR. PORTER: Mr. Stauffenberg.
11
                   HEARING OFFICER: Just raise your
12
            right hand.
13
                       (Witness sworn.)
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: You can have a seat.
15
            Thanks.
16
                   MR. MORAN: Has the witness been
17
            sworn?
                  HEARING OFFICER: Yes.
18
19
20
21
22
2.3
24
0060
 1
     WHEREUPON:
 2
                       JIM STAUFFENBERG
 3
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
 4
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
 5
             DIRECT EXAMINATION
 6
     BY MR. MORAN:
 7
            Q.
                   Please state your name and spell your
 8
     last name?
 9
           Α.
                   Jim Stauffenberg,
10
     S-T-A-U-F-F-E-N-B-E-R-G.
11
            Ο.
                  Mr. Stauffenberg, what is your
12
     address?
```

```
13
                   10454 North 0500 East Road, Mantino,
            Α.
14
     Illinois.
15
            Q.
                   How long have you lived there?
                   All my life.
16
            Α.
17
                   What is your business or occupation?
            Ο.
18
            Α.
                   I manage the Home Star Banks insurance
19
     division.
2.0
                   Are you serving on the county board
            Ο.
21
     currently?
22
            Α.
                   Yes, I am.
23
            Ο.
                   And how long have you been a county
24
     board member?
0061
1
            Α.
                   Since 1992-and-a-half, '93.
2
                   Were you elected or appointed?
            Q.
 3
                   Appointed.
            Α.
 4
                   And did you subsequently then run for
            Ο.
 5
     election?
 6
                   Yes, I have.
            Α.
 7
                   And that was when?
            Q.
 8
                   Just recently in November.
            Α.
9
                   November of 2004?
            Q.
10
                   (Indicating.)
            Α.
                   You need to say yes for the court
11
            Q.
12
     reporter.
13
            Α.
                   Yes.
14
            Ο.
                   Are you aware that an application to
15
     expand the existing waste management landfill was
     filed on August 16th of 2002?
16
17
            Α.
                   Yes, I am.
18
                   I will refer to that application as
            Ο.
19
     the first application or the 2002 application.
20
                       Are you aware that the hearings of
21
     the 2002 application occurred in November and
22
     December of 2002?
                   Yes, I am.
23
            Α.
24
                   Did you attend those hearings?
            Q.
0062
1
                   A few.
            Α.
 2
                   Were you a county board member at the
            Q.
 3
     time?
                   Yes, I am -- yes, I was.
            Α.
 5
            Ο.
                   Did the county board vote on the 2002
 6
     application on January 31st of 2003?
 7
            Α.
                   Yes, they did.
8
                   And did you vote on the application at
            Q.
9
     that time?
10
            Α.
                   No, I did not.
                   And what was the reason why you didn't
11
            Q.
     vote on January 31, 2004 --
12
13
            Α.
                   I was on vacation.
14
            Q.
                   -- 2003? Sorry.
15
                   I was on vacation.
            Α.
16
            Q.
                   So you were out of town?
17
            Α.
                   I was out of town.
18
            Q.
                   Prior to January 31 of 2003, did you
19
     receive any phone calls regarding the proposed
```

```
20
     expansion?
21
            Α.
                   No, I did not.
22
            Q.
                   Prior to January 31 of 2003, did you
23
     receive any letters or written materials regarding
24
     proposed expansion?
0063
1
            Α.
                   No, I did not.
 2.
                   Did the county board vote to approve
3
     the 2002 application?
 4
            Α.
                   I heard they did, yes.
 5
            Ο.
                   Was there a second application filed
 6
     in September -- on September 26th of 2003?
7
            Α.
                   Yes, there was.
8
            Q.
                   And I'll refer to that as 2003 or the
9
     second application.
10
                       Were the hearings in the second
11
     application conducted in January of 2004?
12
                   Yes, they were.
            Α.
13
                   And those hearings were conducted by
            Q.
14
     the Regional Planning Commission?
15
                   Yes, they were.
            Α.
16
                   Were you a member of the Regional
            Q.
17
     Planning Commission?
18
                   No, I was not.
            Α.
19
            Q.
                   Did you attend those hearings?
2.0
            Α.
                   A few. My job wouldn't let me attend
21
     them all.
                   Are you aware of whether the Regional
22
23
     Planning Commission prepared a report regarding the
24
     second application?
0064
1
                   Yes.
            Α.
 2
                   And they had done it for the first
            Ο.
 3
     application as well?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes.
 5
                   And was that Planning Commission
            Q.
 6
     report made available for you?
 7
            Α.
                   Yes.
 8
                   Was there a vote on the second
            Ο.
 9
     application -- on the 2003 application on March
10
     17th, 2004?
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
12
                   And did you vote on the 2003
13
     application on that date?
14
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
15
                   And how did you vote?
            Q.
16
                   I voted no on criteria one; should
            Α.
     have voted no on criteria two, did not; voted no on
17
     two other criterias I believe. I can't recall their
18
     numbers. Six might have been one of them.
19
20
            Q.
                   Which is the traffic criteria?
21
            Α.
                   Yeah.
22
                   And you voted no on criteria three?
            Ο.
2.3
            Α.
                   I think that's correct.
2.4
            Ο.
                   You said you should have voted no on
0065
1 criteria two?
```

```
2
                   I think I should have, yes.
 3
                   MR. HELSTEN: I'm going to object to
 4
            that.
                   It's getting into his deliberative
 5
            process. Even though he volunteered, I'd
 6
            move to strike that consistent with your
 7
            rulings on these matters, Mr. Hearing
 8
            Officer.
 9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
                   MR. MORAN: Well, again, now we have
10
11
            an individual indicating how he voted and
12
            that he should have voted a different way.
13
            think from the standpoint of looking at the
14
            validity and the appropriateness of the
15
            decision, we need to explore the basis on
16
            which this individual now wishes to in effect
17
            change the vote.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: I disagree. Again,
19
            it goes back to my ruling on motion to
20
            compel. It just steps right into the mental
21
            processes of the decision making.
22
            sustain the County's objection.
23
                   MR. HELSTEN: And in all fairness to
24
            Mr. Moran, we should probably strike that
0066
1
            statement that I should have voted in a
 2
            different way to be consistent all the way
 3
            around. I'll even stipulate to that.
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: Any response,
 5
            Mr. Moran?
                   MR. MORAN: Well, I think that would
 6
 7
            certainly be appropriate given the statements
 8
            that have been volunteered from time to time
9
            from county board members, certainly that may
10
            make this record a little clearer.
11
                   HEARING OFFICER: Motion to strike is
12
            granted regarding Mr. Stauffenberg's
            reference to he should have voted no on
13
14
            criteria two. The record so reflects.
15
            you.
     BY MR. MORAN:
16
17
                   Now, Mr. Stauffenberg, prior to the
            Ο.
18
     March 17th, 2004 vote, did you receive any phone
19
     calls regarding the proposed expansion?
20
            Α.
                   No, I did not.
21
            Ο.
                   Prior to that date, did you receive
2.2
     any letters or any written materials regarding the
23
     proposed expansion?
24
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
0067
1
                   And how many such letters did you
 2
     receive?
 3
            Α.
                   Seven or eight.
                   Did you receive them at your home?
 4
            Ο.
 5
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
 6
            Q.
                   They were addressed to you?
                   Yes, they were.
 7
            Α.
 8
            Ο.
                   Were they letters opposing the
```

```
9
     proposed expansion?
10
            Α.
                   I did not read them.
11
            Q.
                   What did you do with them?
12
            Α.
                   I threw them away per instructions
13
     from the board.
14
                   How did you know if you didn't open
15
     them that they were letters relating to the proposed
16
     expansion?
17
                   Almost all of them had return
18
     addresses that were in the area of the landfill, so
     I assumed they were.
19
20
                   Did you assume they were letters
            Q.
21
     opposing the expansion?
22
            Α.
                   I don't know that I assumed that at
23
     all. I did not read them. I did not open any of
24
     them.
0068
 1
                   You didn't turn them into the county
            Q.
 2
     clerk?
 3
                   I didn't know we were supposed to, so,
            Α.
 4
     no.
 5
                   You just threw them away?
            Q.
 6
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
 7
                   Now, you said you didn't receive any
            Q.
 8
     phone calls regarding the proposed expansion prior
 9
     to March 17th of 2004?
10
            Α.
                   That's correct.
11
            Q.
                   Did you receive any phone calls from
12
     Mr. Bruce Harrison?
13
                   No, I did not.
            Α.
14
            Ο.
                   Did you have any communications or
15
     discussions with Mr. Harrison prior to March 17th,
16
     2004?
17
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
18
                   And who is Mr. Harrison?
            Q.
19
                   Mr. Bruce Harrison.
            Α.
20
                   Had you known him prior to the time
            Ο.
     you first met him?
21
22
                   No, I did not.
            Α.
23
            Q.
                   How did you meet him?
24
                   He pulled in my parking lot one
            Α.
0069
 1
     afternoon about 4:00 as I was pulling out, asked if
     he could talk to me. I was in a hurry. We were
 3
     talking through our windows. I didn't even get out.
 4
     He didn't get out. I said what about? He said
 5
     county business. I said yeah, and we set up an
 6
     appointment for some time letter for a lunch at
     Bakers Square. I was actually coming down here for
 7
     another meeting. When I left -- I was in a hurry.
 8
 9
     That's all I asked. That's all that was said. When
10
     I came down here, I asked somebody upstairs, I
11
     believe it was Pam Lee, who Bruce Harrison was, and
12
     she told me that I shouldn't be talking to him about
13
     the landfill. So I canceled that appointment.
14
                   How did you cancel it?
            Q.
15
                   With much trouble. He doesn't seem to
            Α.
```

16 be listed in the phone book. I could not find his 17 number. I had to ask many places, and I still don't 18 even remember where I got his phone number, but I 19 left a voice message on his answering machine. 20 And what did you say? 21 Α. That I could not meet with him per our 22 scheduled appointment, didn't say why, because I 2.3 didn't know exactly what he wanted. He didn't call 2.4 me back. Over and done with. I'm a very busy 0070 1 person, have a lot of appointment, didn't follow-up 2 on it, and didn't see him again until here one day. 3 When you say here, you mean in this 4 room? 5 I believe he was here as one of the Α. 6 public commentaries. 7 Now, you said when Mr. Harrison Q. 8 approached you it was in a parking lot? 9 My parking lot at work. Α. 10 Was he waiting there for you or had he Q. 11 pulled up --12 He just pulled in as I was pulling Α. 13 We talked in passing through our windows. And how long did that phone -- how 14 Ο. 15 long did that conversation last? 16 Α. Seconds. I was late. I was in a 17 hurry to be here. 18 Q. Have you had any other discussions or communications with Mr. Harrison? 19 No, I have not. 20 Α. 21 Have you had any discussions with Ο. 22 Regional Planning Commission member Ralph Paarlberg 23 regarding the proposed expansion? 24 I did after the vote. 0071 1 This was after the March 17th, 2004 Q. 2 vote? 3 That was at a planning committee Α. 4 meeting at Olivet. 5 Q. Was it prior to the vote on the motion 6 to renew consideration for the County's decision? 7 I'm not sure about that. If you can Α. tell me the dates, I can tell you. 8 9 If I were to indicate that the 10 County's vote on the motion to renew consideration 11 was April 13th, 2004, does that appear to be an 12 accurate date to you? 13 MR. HELSTEN: I'm going to object. I 14 let Mr. Moran ask some questions, but at this 15 point it's apparent that he's going to ask 16 question about the sum and substance of 17 conversations with members of the Regional 18 Planning Commission after the vote, and 19 that's not -- after the vote on March 17th, 2.0 and that's not relevant. An issue is what 2.1 happened on or before March 17th, and the

vote on the motion to renew consideration on

22

```
23
            April 13th is not relevant. The decision as
24
            the Pollution Control Board essentially said
0072
 1
            in its opinion became final on March 17th.
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: I'm not sure
 3
            Mr. Moran is quite there yet, pretty close,
            as I stated yesterday, stand ready for an
 5
            objection. Thank you.
                   MR. HELSTEN: Okay.
 6
 7
     BY MR. MORAN:
 8
                   Do you remember the question?
            Q.
 9
                   No, I don't.
            Α.
10
                   MR. MORAN: Can you repeat it?
11
                       (Whereupon, the record
12
                        was read as requested.)
13
     BY THE WITNESS:
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
     BY MR. MORAN:
16
            Q.
                   And was your communication with
17
     Mr. Paarlberg after March 17th and prior to April
18
19
                   I'm not sure.
            Α.
20
                   Could it have been any time after
            Ο.
2.1
     March 17th?
2.2
                   It's whenever that planning meeting
            Α.
23
     was at Olivet, and I don't know what that date is.
24
                   You said this conversation did relate
0073
1
     to the proposed expansion?
 2
                   MR. HELSTEN:
                                 Same objection as
 3
            previously posed. Now this calls for total
 4
            speculation because Mr. Stauffenberg quite
 5
            legitimately can't remember specifically when
 6
            that meeting, as most of us wouldn't remember
 7
            a specific date of a meeting a year ago.
 8
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
                   MR. MORAN: Well, he's being asked
 9
10
            about what was discussed, not the date.
11
            We've clearly established he doesn't remember
12
            the date, but now I'm asking if he remembers
13
            what the subject of discussion was, and I
14
            thought I started this by saying, did you
15
            have any discussions Paarlberg relating to
16
            the proposed expansion, and if he doesn't
            remember that, he can tell us. I don't think
17
18
            it's speculation to ask him if that was the
19
            subject of his discussion with Mr. Paarlberg.
20
                   MR. HELSTEN: I'll still renew my
            original objection, Mr. Hearing Officer.
21
22
            only thing we know for sure is that the
23
            conversation took place after March 17th,
24
            2004, therefore, it is as a matter of law,
0074
1
            not germane irrelevant.
                   HEARING OFFICER: I agree.
                                                Sustained.
 3
                   MR. MORAN: Request -- can I make an
            offer of proof on this point?
```

```
5
                   HEARING OFFICER: Well, I guess for
            now, we'll see where this goes, because I
 6
 7
            don't want it to step on my ruling of motion
 8
            to compel as far as waiving privilege.
9
            Mr. Helsten?
10
                   MR. HELSTEN: Well, I'm going to
11
            object to this offer of proof because this
12
            obviously isn't on political issues. This
13
            falls squarely within your prohibition of
14
            probing even in an offer of proof his
15
            deliberative process. It's obvious where
16
            Mr. Moran is going. He wants to delve into
17
            what Mr. Stauffenberg and what Mr. Paarlberg
18
            talked about and what his deliberative
19
            process was.
20
                   HEARING OFFICER: I somewhat agree
21
            with you, but I still haven't heard, I guess,
22
            the key words or key question to trigger at
23
            least in my mind your objection, but it is
24
            sustained to the point that Mr. Moran at this
0075
            point can ask questions in an offer of proof.
1
 2
                   MR. MORAN: And that's what I
 3
            requested.
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay.
 5
                   MR. MORAN: Could you read back my
 6
            last question.
 7
                       (Whereupon, the record
8
                        was read as requested.)
9
     BY THE WITNESS:
10
            Α.
                   It was more of a comment than a
11
     conversation. He made a comment to me as I walked
12
    by. So is that a yes? You'd have to know what his
13
     comment was to see if that's a yes or not.
14
    BY MR. MORAN:
15
                   Well, the question was, did his
            Q.
16
     comment relate to the proposed expansion, that was
17
     the question?
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   MR. HELSTEN: Same objection just for
20
            the record.
21
    BY MR. MORAN:
2.2
            Q.
                   What was his comment?
23
                   MR. HELSTEN: Same objection -- no,
24
            I'll let him answer that because that doesn't
0076
            go to his deliberative process.
1
 2
     BY THE WITNESS:
 3
                   You guys finally did something right.
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: But we're still in
 5
            the offer of proof.
                                 Right.
 6
                   MR. HELSTEN:
 7
                   MR. MORAN: Thank you.
                                           That concludes
 8
            my offer of proof, and I have no further
 9
            questions of Mr. Stauffenberg.
10
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
11
            Mr. Moran. Whose witness is it?
```

```
12
           Mr. Helsten?
13
                   MR. HELSTEN: First of all, as far as
14
           general questioning outside the offer of
15
           proof.
16
              CROSS-EXAMINATION
17
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
18
                  Mr. Stauffenberg, you were instructed
19
     to not have conversations or any outside
20
     communications with anyone, weren't you?
21
           Α.
                  Yes, we were.
22
           Q.
                   And you didn't, did you?
23
                  No, I did not.
           Α.
24
           Q.
                   You told Mr. Harrison you couldn't
0077
1
     discuss anything with him concerning the landfill
 2
     expansion, correct?
 3
                   Correct.
           Α.
 4
            Ο.
                  Likewise, you were instructed by
 5
    Mr. Smith and I not to read any letters, correct?
 6
                  Correct.
           Α.
 7
                  And you didn't read those letters?
           Ο.
8
                  No, I did not.
           Α.
9
                  You didn't even open them?
           Ο.
10
           Α.
                  No.
11
                  You threw them away without opening
           Q.
12
     them?
13
                   Correct.
14
                   MR. HELSTEN: That's all.
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
16
           Mr. Moran?
17
                   MR. MORAN: Nothing further.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you, sir. You
19
           may step down. Whenever you're ready, you
20
           can call your next witness.
21
                  MR. PORTER: We're going to call Mr.
22
           LaGesse right now.
                  HEARING OFFICER: I guess technically
23
24
           isn't Waste Management calling them?
0078
1
                   MR. PORTER: Yes.
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: Raise your right
 3
           hand.
 4
                       (Witness sworn.)
 5
                   HEARING OFFICER: You may proceed,
 6
           Mr. Moran.
 7
                  MR. MORAN: Thank you.
8
     WHEREUPON:
9
                       MICHAEL LaGESSE
10
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
11
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
12
             DIRECT EXAMINATION
13
    BY MR. MORAN:
14
                  Could you state your full name for us
           Ο.
15
     and spell your last name?
16
           Α.
                  Michael J. LaGesse, it's L-A, capital,
17
     G-E-S-S-E.
18
           Ο.
                  What is your address?
```

```
19
                   383 North Prairie in Bradley,
            Α.
20
     Illinois.
21
            Q.
                   How long have you lived there?
22
                   Most of my life.
            Α.
23
                   What is your business or occupation?
            Q.
2.4
            Α.
                   I'm the financial secretary and
0079
1
     building manager of the Knights of Columbus in
 2
     Kankakee.
 3
            Ο.
                   Do you currently serve on the Kankakee
 4
     County Board?
 5
                   Yes, I do.
            Α.
 6
            Q.
                   And how long have you served?
 7
            Α.
                   Since September of 1990.
8
                   Are you familiar with the application
9
     filed by Waste Management of Illinois, Inc. to
10
     expand the existing Kankakee landfill?
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
12
            Q.
                   The application which was filed on
13
     August 16th, 2002, I will refer to as the 2002
     application or the first application.
14
15
                       Were the hearings on that first
     application conducted in November and December of
16
17
     2002?
18
                   I believe so.
            Α.
                   Did you attend any of those hearings?
19
            Q.
20
            Α.
            Q.
21
                   Did you attend all of them?
22
                   No.
            Α.
23
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
            Q.
24
     conduct those hearings?
0800
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
 2
                   You weren't a member of the Regional
            Q.
 3
     Planning Commission?
 4
            Α.
                   No.
 5
                   Was there a vote on the first
 6
     application by the full county board on
 7
     January 31st, 2003?
 8
            Α.
                   Yes.
 9
                   Did you attend meeting?
            0.
10
            Α.
                   Yes.
11
            Q.
                   Did you vote on the first application?
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
13
            Ο.
                   How did you vote?
14
                   In favor of.
            Α.
15
                   And did you address each of the
            Q.
     criteria and vote in favor of each of the nine
16
17
     statutory criteria?
18
            Α.
                   I believe so.
                   Were there any picketers outside or
19
            Q.
20
     inside the county board building on that day?
21
            Α.
                   No.
2.2
                   Prior to that day, did you receive any
23
     phone calls regarding the proposed expansion?
24
            Α.
                   No.
0081
```

```
Did you receive any written materials
 2
     or letters regarding the proposed expansion?
 3
            Α.
                   Was there a second application filed
 4
            Q.
 5
     on September 26th, 2003?
 6
            Α.
                   Yes.
 7
            Ο.
                   I'll refer to that as the 2003
8
     application or the second application.
9
            Α.
                   Okay.
10
            Ο.
                   Were the hearings on that application
11
     conducted in January of 2004?
12
                   I believe so.
            Α.
13
                   Was it your understanding that the
14
     2003 application was essentially the same as the
15
     2002 application?
16
            Α.
17
                   Did you attend any of the hearings in
            Q.
18
     January of 2004?
19
            Α.
                   No.
20
                   Was there a vote on the second
            Q.
21
     application on March 17th, 2004?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
                   Did you attend the meeting in which
            Ο.
2.4
     the second application was voted on by the county
0082
1
     board?
2
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   Were there picketers inside or outside
 3
     the building on that day?
 5
                   Yes.
            Α.
 6
                   How many picketers did you see
            Q.
 7
     approximately?
8
            Α.
                   More than one, less than 20.
9
                   Were they carrying signs?
            Ο.
            Α.
10
                   Yes.
11
                   What did the signs say?
            Q.
12
                   I didn't look at the signs. You know,
            Α.
     I didn't pay that much attention to them, but I can
13
14
     tell you -- I've heard no dump and all that, but I
15
     didn't actually see that.
16
                   Prior to that date, had you seen any
            0.
17
     signs on the lawns or other properties that related
18
     to the proposed expansion?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
            Ο.
                   What signs did you see?
2.1
                   No dump, no Chicago garbage.
            Α.
22
                   How many different locations did you
            Q.
23
     see those signs?
24
                   Probably about three or four.
            Α.
0083
1
            Q.
                   Did you see any other signs?
 2
            Α.
                   No, not that I recall.
 3
                   Did you talk to any of the picketers
            Ο.
 4
     March 17th?
            Α.
 6
            Q.
                   How did you vote on the second
     application?
```

```
8
            Α.
                   I voted no.
 9
            Q.
                   Did you consider, again, each of the
10
     statutory criteria?
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
12
                   And did you vote to deny certain of
            Ο.
13
     those criteria and approve others?
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
                   Do you recall which criteria you voted
            Q.
16
     against?
17
            Α.
                   I believe criteria three and six.
18
                   And that was a change from how you
            Q.
19
     voted in the first application?
20
            Α.
                   Yes.
21
            Q.
                   The first application you voted to
22
     approve criteria three and six?
23
                   I believe so.
            Α.
24
                   Prior to March 17th, 2004, did you
            Q.
0084
 1
     receive any phone calls regarding the proposed
 2
     expansion?
 3
            Α.
                   Yes.
 4
                   How many phone calls did you receive?
            Q.
 5
            Α.
                   One.
 6
                   Who did you receive that call from?
            Q.
                   Mr. Harrison.
 7
            Α.
 8
            Q.
                   Is that Mr. Bruce Harrison?
 9
            Α.
                   Yes.
10
            Q.
                   Where did you receive the call?
                   At my place of employment.
11
            Α.
12
                   Did he call you during the week -- was
            Q.
13
     it a weekday, or was it weekend?
14
                   No, I believe it was a weekday.
            Α.
15
                   Morning or afternoon?
            Q.
16
                   Morning, I believe.
            Α.
                   What did Mr. Harrison say to you?
17
            Q.
                   As I recall he basically stated that
18
19
     he would like to meet with me, and he also stated I
     believe that he had contact, and I don't recall if
20
21
     it was direct contact or a phone contact or whatever
     it was, but he had contact with State's Attorney, Ed
22
23
     Smith, who he -- Mr. Harrison related to me that it
24
     was okay with Mr. Smith if he met with county board
0085
 1
     members, he being Mr. Harrison.
 2
                   Did Mr. Harrison during this
            Q.
 3
     conversation indicate in any way to you what his
 4
     position was on the proposed expansion?
 5
            Α.
                   No.
 6
            Q.
                   Did you know at this time whether he
 7
     was opposed or in support of the proposed expansion?
 8
            Α.
                   No.
 9
            Q.
                   Did you have any assumption about what
10
     his position was?
11
                   My assumption was that he would
12
     probably be against it.
13
            Q.
                   And what was the basis for your
14
     assumption?
```

```
15
                   Just, in general, I believe that I
     didn't know him personally, but I just I got the
16
17
     assumption by the way he talked that he was against
18
     it.
19
                   What did you say in response to his
20
     statement that he had talked to Ed Smith, and Ed
21
     Smith said in a communication or meeting with
2.2
     Mr. Harrison it would be okay?
23
                   I usually take people, if they tell me
24
     something, as the truth, until I find otherwise.
0086
1
     I believed that he was telling me the truth.
 2
                   Did he say why he wanted to meet with
            Q.
 3
     you?
                   He wanted to discuss the landfill.
            Α.
 5
                   So what did you tell him?
            Q.
 6
                   Well, I told him that I would meet
            Α.
 7
     with him because I felt that if he was telling me
     the truth, which I did, that it was okay with
 8
9
     Mr. Smith, then it was okay with me.
10
                   Did you schedule a meeting with him
            Ο.
11
     during this conversation?
12
                   Later that afternoon.
            Α.
13
                   You called him back later that
            Ο.
14
     afternoon?
15
            Α.
                   No.
16
            Q.
                   He called you back?
17
                   No, at that -- in that conversation,
     we made -- he was going to come back later that
18
19
     afternoon.
20
                   I see. So he was going to meet you
            Q.
21
     some place?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
                   Where was he going to meet you?
            Ο.
24
                   At my place of employment.
            Α.
0087
1
            Ο.
                   So he agreed to come to your place of
 2
     employment?
 3
            Α.
                   Yes.
 4
                   And did he appear that day?
            Ο.
 5
            Α.
 6
                   What did you do after you concluded
            Q.
 7
     your phone conversation with Mr. Harrison?
 8
            Α.
                   Nothing.
9
            Ο.
                   Did you communicate with any county
     board members or anyone else about your discussion
10
11
     with Mr. Harrison?
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
13
                   What did you do?
            Q.
14
            Α.
                   I received a phone call from a county
15
     board member.
16
            Q.
                   Which county member?
17
                   Ms. Waskowsky.
            Α.
18
                   When did you receive that phone call?
            Q.
19
            Α.
                   It wasn't very long after I'd talked
20
     to Mr. Harrison.
21
                   And what did Ms. Waskowsky say to you?
```

```
22
                   I believe she wanted to know if I had
     been contacted by Mr. Harrison.
23
24
            Q.
                   And what did you say?
0088
1
            Α.
                   I said yes.
2
            Q.
                   What else did you say?
 3
            Α.
                   I believe that's all.
 4
            Q.
                   Did she say anything further to you?
 5
                   She asked me about the conversation,
            Α.
 6
     and she also stated I believe that -- well, I think
 7
     I did tell her that I had a meeting -- that I was
 8
     going to meet with him, and she said that we weren't
 9
     supposed to meet with outside -- and I said that,
10
     you know, he had stated it was all right, and then
11
     she said she didn't think that meeting ever took
12
     place -- or that conversation ever took place with
13
     Ed Smith.
14
                   And did you say anything further to
            Q.
15
    her?
16
                   I don't recall.
            Α.
17
                   Did she say anything more to you?
            Ο.
18
                   She gave me a phone number that I
            Α.
19
     could call to contact Mr. Harrison.
                   Do you know if that was a cell phone
2.0
            Ο.
2.1
    number?
2.2
            Α.
                   I believe it was a residence.
23
            Ο.
                   Did she say how she got Mr. Harrison's
     number?
24
0089
1
            Α.
                   No.
 2
                   You didn't ask her?
            Ο.
 3
            Α.
                   No.
 4
                   You took the number down?
            Q.
 5
            Α.
 6
                   Anything further said in this
            Q.
 7
     discussion with you and Ms. Waskowsky?
8
                   Not that I recall.
            Α.
 9
            Ο.
                   How long did that conversation last?
10
                   Probably a few minutes.
            Α.
11
            Q.
                   Did you call Ed Smith or anyone at the
     State's Attorney's office?
13
                   Yes.
            Α.
14
            Ο.
                   Did you reach any anyone at the
15
     State's Attorney's Office?
                   No, I believe that it was a holiday.
16
17
     It must have been a county holiday that day because
     I believe the offices were closed because I reached
18
     Ed Smith at home. I believe I reached him at home.
19
20
                   And you were able to talk to him about
            Q.
21
     Mr. Harrison's statements?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
                   And was he able to confirm for you
24
     what Mr. Harrison told you?
0090
1
                   He was able to confirm that there was
 2
     no meeting and no conversation with him about
     meeting with other county board members.
```

```
So did you then take the number that
 5
     Ms. Waskowsky had given you and called Mr. Harrison?
 6
            Α.
                   Yes.
 7
            Q.
                   What did you say to him?
8
            Α.
                   I told him that I had talked to the
9
     State's Attorney, and that I believe that I was lied
10
     to, and I was not going to meet with him that
11
     afternoon.
12
                   When you called that number, did
13
     Mr. Harrison answer the phone, or did someone else
14
     answer?
15
                   Someone else answered.
            Α.
16
            Q.
                   A man or woman?
17
            Α.
                   Man.
18
                   And you asked for Mr. Harrison?
            Q.
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
                   And you were given Mr. Harrison?
            Q.
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
                   Do you still have that number?
            Q.
23
            Α.
24
            Q.
                   What did Mr. Harrison say in response
0091
     to what you said to him?
1
 2
                   I believe that he tried to support his
            Α.
 3
     argument that it was okay to meet with us.
                   What else did he say?
 4
            Q.
 5
            Α.
                   I don't recall.
                   What did you say in response to his
 6
 7
     arguing with you about the appropriateness of being
8
     able to meet him?
9
                   I just flat out stated that I was not
            Α.
10
     going to meet with him, and I didn't.
11
                   Anything further said in that
            Q.
12
     conversation?
13
            Α.
                   No.
14
                   Have you had any other communication
            Q.
     with Mr. Harrison since that time?
15
16
                   I believe at a later date he came to
            Α.
17
    my office again.
18
            Q.
                   And did he come unannounced?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
                   Uninvited?
            Q.
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
            Ο.
                   Wanted to see you?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
2.4
                   Did he see you?
            Q.
0092
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
 2
                   And this occurred inside your office
            Q.
 3
     or outside the building?
 4
                   No, I have a door in my office, a
 5
     window, and I can talk to people or collect money or
 6
     whatever I have to do, and he was on one side, and I
 7
     was inside the office.
 8
            Ο.
                   What did he say to you?
9
            Α.
                   I believe it was basically that he was
```

10

in Bradley passing a petition.

```
11
            Q.
                   A petition for what?
12
            Α.
                   You know, I was so upset that he was
13
     there, that he handed it to me, I was trying to be
     polite, and I took it, didn't really look at it,
14
15
     gave it back, and said I have things to do, and I
16
     just abruptly ended the conversation.
17
                   Was this a petition containing
18
     signatures opposed --
19
                   There was signatures, but I have no
            Α.
20
     idea what the petition was about.
21
                   He didn't tell you what it was about?
            Q.
22
                   No, I didn't give him a chance.
            Α.
23
                   Did he ask you to sign the petition?
            Q.
24
            Α.
0093
                   Why was he giving you the petition?
1
            Q.
                   I have no idea.
            Α.
 3
                   MR. PORTER: Objection calls for
 4
            conjecture. It's already answered.
 5
            Withdrawn.
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
 7
     BY MR. MORAN:
 8
                   How many documents were in this
 9
     petition?
10
            Α.
                   I have no idea.
11
                   Half an inch thick, quarter inch, or
12
     was it just a few pages, do you remember?
13
            Α.
                   No.
14
                   What else did he say to you?
            Q.
15
                   Nothing that I recall because I ended
            Α.
     the conversation abruptly.
16
17
                   Did he then leave the premises?
            Q.
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   And did that meeting occur sometime
            Ο.
20
     prior to March 17th of 2004?
                   I want to think it was after March
2.1
            Α.
22
     17th, but I can't be sure.
23
            Ο.
                   It could have been before or after,
24
     you don't remember; is that correct?
0094
1
                   That would be a fair statement.
            Α.
 2
            Q.
                   Did you have any other communications
     with Mr. Harrison other than what you've told us
 3
 4
     about?
 5
            Α.
                   No.
 6
                   Did you get any phone calls from any
            Ο.
 7
     other persons regarding the proposed expansion?
 8
            Α.
9
                   Did you receive any letters or written
            Q.
10
     materials regarding proposed expansion prior to
11
     March 17th, 2004?
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
13
                   How many such letters did you get
            Ο.
14
     approximately?
15
            Α.
                   Ten, 20.
                   Did you read them?
16
            Q.
17
            Α.
                   I read them all, but one -- I mean, I
```

```
read one, that was it. Excuse me.
18
19
            Q.
                   Was that letter opposed to the
20
     expansion?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
            Q.
                   What did you do with these letters?
23
            Α.
                   I threw them away unopened.
24
            Q.
                   Did you receive a letter from Karen
0095
1
     Mallaney?
 2
            Α.
                   Yes.
 3
            Q.
                   Who is Karen Mallaney?
 4
                   She's a -- I guess, a relative, a
            Α.
 5
     distant cousin.
 6
            Q.
                   Of yours?
 7
            Α.
                   I don't know how she'd be
8
     characterized. She's married to a second cousin of
9
     mine.
10
                   And she wrote you a letter opposing
            Q.
11
     the proposed expansion?
12
                   Yes.
            Α.
13
            Ο.
                   And is that the letter you opened?
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
                   And read?
            Q.
16
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   And then threw away?
17
            Q.
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
            Q.
                   Do you know an individual named Doug
20
    Flageole?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
            Q.
                   Who is he?
23
                   He's a member of the organization that
            Α.
24
     I represent.
0096
1
                   Was he opposed to the proposed
            Q.
 2
     expansion?
 3
                   I believe so.
            Α.
                   And Mr. Flageole lives near the site
 4
 5
     of the exposed expansion?
 6
            Α.
                   Yes.
 7
            Q.
                   Did you ever go out and visit that
 8
     site?
 9
                   MR. PORTER: I'm going to object,
10
            unless we have some reference to time or
11
            relevance or something that has something to
            do with the landfill application.
12
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran, could you
14
            rephrase that, please, as far as the
15
            reference to the time as Mr. Porter objected
16
            to?
17
     BY MR. MORAN:
18
            Q.
                   Mr. LaGesse, did you at any time prior
19
     to March 17th go out and look at the site at which
20
     this proposed expansion was to be located?
21
                   MR. PORTER: Now, I'm going to object
2.2
            because that again gets into the deliberative
2.3
            process and the underlying evidence of the
24
            case. I hope that every board member knew
```

```
0097
1
            where this site was located and has driven by
 2
            it on some occasion or other, but how that's
 3
            relevant to ex parte communications, I'm
 4
            unclear.
 5
                   HEARING OFFICER: It seems to be a
            little insinuated for mental process.
 6
 7
            Mr. Moran? As far as just going out --
                   MR. MORAN: Well, certainly with
 8
 9
            respect to Mr. Flageole, someone that
10
            Mr. LaGesse knows is close to the landfill,
11
            had gone out apparently at some point and
12
            visited the site, which, well, I suppose in
13
            some respects may indicate mental
14
            impressions, but on the other hand, as
15
            someone who was supposed to judicate this
16
            application to go out separately and seek
17
            what is in essence evidence outside the
18
            record in what may have been some kind of an
19
            ex parte communication or situation is
20
            entirely appropriate for -- and relevant for
21
            this appeal.
22
                   MR. PORTER: So far that assumes a
            whole bunch of facts and foundation that
2.3
            hasn't been laid and is simply untrue. Right
2.4
0098
1
            now it's irrelevant.
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: Yeah, I don't
 3
            think -- it's approaching, but not in the
 4
            mental processes yet. However, I will give
 5
            Mr. Moran a little latitude. I'm not sure
 6
            where he's going right now with this, but you
 7
            may proceed. Objection overruled as far as
 8
            relevancy.
 9
                   MR. MORAN: Could you read back the
            last question, please?
10
11
                       (Whereupon, the record
12
                        was read as requested.)
13
     BY THE WITNESS:
14
            Α.
15
     BY MR. MORAN:
16
                   And the reason you went out there was
     because Mr. Flageole lived close by?
17
18
                   Basically, I wanted to see where he
19
     lived in conjunction with the landfill.
2.0
                   And how did you become aware that
            Q.
21
     Mr. Flageole was opposed to this proposed expansion?
22
                   We had some Lenten fish fries, and he
23
     was a worker at those fish fries, and we had a
24
     one-sided conversation about his opposition.
0099
1
                   And did that one-sided conversation
 2
     about his opposition occur prior to March 17th,
 3
     2004?
            Α.
                   I believe so.
 5
            Q.
                   Where did it take place?
 6
                   At the Knights of Columbus.
            Α.
```

```
7
            Q.
                   When did it take place?
                   At one of those -- it had to be on a
 8
            Α.
 9
     Friday, probably, because it was a Lenten fish
10
     fries.
11
                   Was Friday in January or February of
12
     2004?
13
                   Well, it'd been after Lent, after Ash
14
     Wednesday, which of that year I believe -- of '04, I
15
     believe Easter was towards the end of April, so it
16
     would have been probably sometime at the end of
17
     February maybe the first of March.
18
                   What did Mr. Flageole say to you?
            Q.
19
            Α.
                   I can't tell you verbatim.
20
                   Well, just generally what did he say
21
     to you?
22
                   Well, that he didn't want -- he was
23
     opposed to the expansion.
24
                   Did he describe or indicate any
            Q.
0100
 1
     reasons or facts why he was opposed?
 2
                   He mentioned his drinking water as
 3
     well.
 4
                   I'm sorry. You said he mentioned his
 5
     drinking water?
 6
                   He mentioned his drinking water or his
            Α.
 7
     well.
 8
            Q.
                   It could be contaminated or was
     contaminated or?
 9
10
                   He stated to me that they didn't drink
     the well. They didn't drink water from the well.
11
12
     They bought bottled -- they used bottled water.
13
                   And he suggested that that was because
            Q.
14
     of the landfill?
15
                   Well, his -- apparently his well was
            Α.
     contaminated.
16
17
                   That's what he indicated to you?
            Q.
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   Prior to January 31st of 2003, that is
            Ο.
20
     the vote on the first application, did anyone come
     to your office to talk about the proposed expansion?
21
22
                   On the first application?
            Α.
23
            Q.
                   Yes.
24
            Α.
                   No.
0101
 1
                   And did anyone prior to January 31st
 2
     of 2003 talk to you about the fact that it was okay
 3
     for you to talk to that person about the proposed
 4
     expansion?
 5
                   MR. PORTER: I'm sorry. Can I have
 6
            that read back?
 7
                   HEARING OFFICER: Julie?
 8
                        (Whereupon, the record
 9
                        was read as requested.)
10
     BY THE WITNESS:
11
                   Are you singling any one person out or
12
     people in general?
13
     BY MR. MORAN:
```

```
14
            Q.
                   Just anybody prior to January 31st of
15
     2003.
16
            Α.
                   I don't recall.
17
                   MR. MORAN: No further questions.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
19
            Mr. Moran. Mr. Porter?
2.0
               CROSS-EXAMINATION
2.1
     BY MR. PORTER:
22
                   Mr. Moran brought up the picketers
23
     that were present at the second application hearing
24
     and not at the first. Were you threatened or
0102
 1
     intimidated by those picketers?
 2
            Α.
                   No.
 3
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
 5
     BY THE WITNESS:
 6
            Α.
                   No.
 7
     BY MR. PORTER:
 8
                   There was also some reference to some
            Q.
 9
     letters that may have been received. Were you
10
     threatened or intimidated by any of the content of
11
     those letters?
12
            Α.
                   No.
13
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled based on
14
15
            my prior holdings.
     BY MR. PORTER:
16
17
                   As a matter of fact, you mentioned you
            Q.
     only read one of them; is that right?
18
                   That's correct.
19
            Α.
20
                   That was a letter from Karen Mallaney?
            Q.
21
            Α.
                   That's correct.
22
                   MR. PORTER: May I approach the with,
23
            Mr. Hearing Officer?
24
                   HEARING OFFICER: You may.
0103
 1
     BY MR. PORTER:
                Let me direct your attention to a
 2
            Ο.
 3
     letter that's in the record on various places, but
     one spot is C3408. Can you take a look at that, and
 5
     tell me if that's a copy of the letter that you
     reviewed from Ms. Mallaney?
 6
 7
            Α.
                   Yes.
 8
                   Is it a copy of the letter?
            Q.
 9
                   I believe it is.
            Α.
10
                   Now, you'll notice that it's addressed
            Ο.
11
     to Kankakee County Board; is that right?
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
13
                   So Ms. Mallaney wasn't writing to you
14
     as a distant relative of hers, was she?
15
            Α.
                   No.
16
                   But the only reason you happened to
            Ο.
17
     look at that one is because you recognized her name,
18
     is that right?
19
            Α.
                   That's correct.
20
                   Now, you had been instructed to
```

```
21
    disregard any information that you acquired outside
22
    of the hearing process; correct?
23
            Α.
                   That's correct.
24
                   And did you follow that instruction?
            Q.
0104
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
 3
                   HEARING OFFICER: Sustained.
 4
    BY MR. PORTER:
 5
            Ο.
                   There was some reference to the fact
 6
     that you didn't attend the hearings. Transcripts of
 7
     those hearings were made available to you, correct?
 8
            Α.
 9
            Q.
                   And the application was made available
10
     to you, correct?
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
12
                   All the public comment was made
            Q.
13
     available to you, correct?
14
                   Yes.
            Α.
15
                   As a matter of fact, the entire record
            Q.
16
    was made available to you; correct?
17
                   Yes.
            Α.
18
                   Did you ever solicit a communication
19
     from Mr. Harrison?
2.0
            Α.
                   No.
2.1
            Q.
                   At any time before the second
22
    application was decided, did you ever meet with
    Mr. Harrison and discuss the content of the
23
     application or his objections to it?
24
0105
1
            Α.
                   No.
 2
                   Do you know that Ms. Waskowsky got
            Ο.
 3
    Mr. Harrison's number from her caller ID when he
     attempted to call or contact her?
 5
                   I don't know how she actually got the
            Α.
 6
    number.
 7
                   You don't have any information that
    Ms. Waskowsky was somehow a friend of Mr. Harrison,
 8
9
    do you?
10
                   No, quite the opposite.
            Α.
11
                   Were you at all intimidated or
12
     threatened by Mr. Harrison attempt to speak with
13
    you?
14
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
16
    BY THE WITNESS:
17
           Α.
                   Absolutely not.
18
    BY MR. PORTER:
19
            Q.
                  Were you at all intimidated or
20
     threatened -- strike that.
21
                       Did you receive any telephone
22
     calls before the March 17th hearing other than
23
    Mr. Harrison?
2.4
           Α.
                  No.
0106
1
                   Were you at all threatened or
     intimidated by the contact with Mr. Flageole?
```

```
3
            Α.
                  No.
                  Now, you said you went out to the
            Q.
 5
     landfill site; did you ever find Mr. Flageole's
 6
    house?
 7
            Α.
                   No.
8
                   So all you saw was the landfill site,
            Ο.
 9
     is that right?
10
            Α.
                   That's it.
                   And as a matter of fact, you just
11
12
     drove around it, you didn't go into it, did you?
13
            Α.
                   No.
14
            Q.
                   Was my statement correct, you just
15
     drove around it?
16
            Α.
                   Right. Correct.
17
                   And you had driven around that site
            Q.
18
    before that day, hadn't you?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
                   And you've driven around that site
            Q.
21
     since that day, is that right?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
            Ο.
                   You mentioned it was a one-sided
24
     conversation with Flageole. What did you mean by
0107
1
     that?
 2.
                   Well, I didn't solicit any comments
           Α.
 3
     from him. He knew that I was on the county board,
     and he just started expounding, and we were in a
 5
     limited space, so there was no way that I was
 6
     getting away from him.
 7
                   MR. PORTER: I have nothing further.
8
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
9
            Mr. Moran?
10
            REDIRECT
                              EXAMINATION
11
     BY MR. MORAN:
12
                  Mr. LaGesse, you said in response to a
13
     question from Mr. Porter that rather than
     Mr. Harrison and Ms. Waskowsky being friends, the
14
15
     situation was quite the opposite. What did you mean
16
    by that?
17
                   Well, in our conversations I never got
18
     the impression that they were friends or friendly,
19
     and you know, that's what I based that comment on.
2.0
                  Do you have any information or facts
21
     to indicate other than your assumption that they
22
     were not friendly?
2.3
            Α.
24
                   Do you have any information or facts
            Q.
0108
1
     to indicate that the number you called to reach
 2
     Mr. Harrison was Robert Keller's phone number?
 3
            Α.
                   I'm sorry. Restate that.
 4
                   Do you have any facts or information
 5
     to indicate that the number you were given to call
 6
     and reach Mr. Harrison was actually Robert Keller's
 7
    phone number?
 8
            Α.
                  Did I know the number was Robert
    Keller's number?
```

```
10
                   Or did you have any information -- did
     you hear from anybody that that might have been
11
12
     Robert Keller's number?
13
            Α.
                   Yes.
14
                   And what information did you have?
            Ο.
15
                   I believe, if I recall correctly, that
16
     when Ms. Waskowsky gave me that phone number, she
17
     did state at that time that it was Robert Keller's
     phone number.
18
19
            Ο.
                   So that's what Ms. Waskowsky told you,
20
     that it was Robert Keller's number?
21
                   I believe so.
            Α.
22
                   And that was the number you called to
23
     reach Mr. Harrison?
24
                   Yes
            Α.
0109
1
                   And as you indicated, Mr. Harrison was
            Ο.
 2
     there --
 3
            Α.
                   Yes.
 4
                   -- correct?
            Q.
 5
                   Yes.
            Α.
 6
                   Do you know if the person who answered
            Q.
 7
     the phone was Mr. Keller?
 8
                   I don't -- I don't know that he said
            Α.
 9
     hello, Keller residence. I don't recall that. I
10
     just recall talking to Harrison.
11
                   MR. MORAN: Thank you.
            further.
12
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
14
            Mr. Porter?
15
                   MR. PORTER: No follow-ups.
16
                   HEARING OFFICER: What I want to do
17
            now before it gets too late, I have
18
            Mr. Runyon and another lady in the back that
19
            would wish to give public comment or
            statement. So Mr. Runyon, do you mind if the
20
21
            lady gives her --
22
                   MR. RUNYON: That's fine.
23
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you. You may
24
            step up here, ma'am.
0110
1
                   MS. ROMER: Up there?
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: Yes. Now, I don't
 3
            know if you were here yesterday. There was
 4
            public comment or public statement. Public
 5
            comment you stand up here and say your peace
 6
            without being sworn and not subject to
 7
            cross-examination, or you can get sworn in
 8
            and it's considered a public statement.
 9
            However, you are subject to cross-examination
10
            by the attorneys, and the board will weigh it
11
            accordingly.
12
                   MS. ROMER: I just would like to make
13
            a comment.
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay. You can just
14
15
            sit up here and speak into the mike, and just
16
            state your name and spell it for court
```

17 reporter, please. 18 MS. ROMER: My name is Ruth Romer, 19 R-O-M-E-R. I've lived in Kankakee since 20 1976. I've gotten involved in the landfill 21 issue because I'm concerned with the 2.2 reputation of Waste Management. I've seen in 23 other areas where they have litigation 2.4 against them, and I don't feel like we can 0111 1 trust them in our area because of that. 2 I was at the county board meeting 3 when the landfill was voted down. I was not 4 outside picketing. I came in. I came in 5 about 8:00. The room was already full, and I 6 inched my way into the room; and when I got 7 in, I found Lee Addleman was talking to Waste 8 Management employees. I know they were 9 employees because they were wearing badges, 10 and they had filled the room, and they stated 11 that they were there to keep the citizens 12 out. That was the day they voted the 13 landfill down. 14 I listened to Lee Addleman talk to the employees. I may have only been the only 15 one in there that was not an employee, and he 16 17 was telling them that the citizens didn't 18 want Waste Management because they had not been properly educated, and that this was 19 20 Waste Management's fault. I raised my hand 21 to ask a question, and I asked Mr. Addleman 22 if he had litigation against him in any other 23 state, and he said he could not make a comment on that. I said I couldn't trust 2.4 0112 Waste Management in this area because they 1 2 have proven they can't be trusted. 3 I think citizens have been 4 intimidated here, and I think they've been 5 left out of the process, and I intend to stay 6 involved and do what I can to see that the 7 citizens are represented here. Thank you. 8 HEARING OFFICER: Thank you. 9 Mr. Runyon, now, do you wish to be sworn in 10 and subject to cross, sir? 11 MR. RUNYON: I don't think so at this 12 time. 13 HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Have a seat. 14 MR. RUNYON: I was a little bit more 15 organized than I will be at this point because want to, first of all, second what 16 17 Ms. Romer had to say. I too witnessed 18 exactly what she saw, the room. The galley 19 was totally flooded with Waste Management 20 employees with very large badges, probably 2.1 eight inches by six inches, very predominant. 22 In addition to that, the sheriff

stood outside the door and would not allow

23

24 people in, and if anybody had any sign or 0113

2.2

placard that was in opposition to the landfill, he certainly would not let them in.

So as a result, most of the people that were here to hear what the county was going to say and do on this particular issue had to stay out in the hallway, and that goes to part of the fundamental fairness argument, but there's more to that fundamental fairness argument.

We've heard a lot about signs as if they're a mean thing to have, and yet, I also testified yesterday -- or Daryl Bruck did, that Waste Management had picketers outside with signs. Now, just why is it that that's good for them and bad for the people? I don't understand this.

More importantly, we've heard a lot about ex parte communication. Well, it seems to me that the only documentable ex parte communication is a letter dated March 11th, 2004, from Mr. Moran to Mr. Carl Kruse of the county board. Clearly, 20 days after the public commentary period was closed. This represents ex parte

communication, and I would submit that this is fundamentally unfair.

But more importantly, the unfairness of this whole process dates back many years. I testified yesterday that Waste Management had been meeting secretly with a, "Special group of board members or an informal group of board members," for three years prior to the announcement of the amendment of the solid waste plan. This was corroborated two people, county board member Mike Quigley, who said when they introduced the host fee agreement that members of the board had been meeting with Waste Management for up to three years prior to this, and the host fee agreement was simply the culmination of those meetings.

In addition to that, when the city of Kankakee deposed the county board members regarding Waste Management one, then vice-chairman Pam Lee, corroborated what Mr. Quigley had to say in her deposition when she said, an informal group of county board members has been meeting with Waste

Management over a period of years. The county solid waste plan specifically says that the citizens must be involved in the process from the very beginning, including site selection, whether that's to be a new

landfill or an expansion. By having secret meetings, the public was by de facto excluded from any participation on this process. So there was clear deliberate collaboration and complicity between a select group of the county board members and Waste Management, and that was fundamentally unfair, and so far as I'm concerned makes this whole process totally unfair.

2.1

2.3

One last thing, yesterday Mr. Moran asked me a question. I don't remember exactly the substance of it, but it was -- I said, well, that's not writhe the issue. At that time, I was directed not to the question that Mr. Moran asked, and that I could make that statement today. Well, I'm going to make that statement today.

site are in situations adjudged to be not good for landfills by the Illinois geological survey. The learned counsel from Waste Management has totally mischaracterized silurian dolomite. Just because something has the same name does not mean that it's the same. For instance, we're all Homo sapiens, but we're all different; likewise, with that dolomite. And what the Illinois Geological survey says is if you're going to have landfills, they should be in the south western part of the county. The reason being is the substrata is much different, the clay is much thicker, permeability is greater -- or lower, and they are far better sites. They're away from the main aquifer, as the solid waste plan calls for or says should not be built over, that is the major source of the metropolitan water supply and the private wells. Thank you very much.

HEARING OFFICER: Thank you, Mr. Runyon. I do want to note for the record that the Pollution Control Board on August 19th, 2004 denied Mr. Runyon's motion to

intervene; however, it had allowed Mr. Runyon to file amicus curiae brief, if he so chooses, and that briefing schedule will be discussed at the end of the hearing, and so noted my hearing report.

With that said, it's 11:25. If nobody has any objections, could we get started, and then maybe the next witness will be finished in 30 minutes, and we can take a lunch? Is that fine with everybody?

MR. MORAN: (Indicating.)
MR. PORTER: (Indicating.)

```
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: Raise your right,
14
            and she'll swear you in.
15
                       (Witness sworn.)
                   HEARING OFFICER: You may have a seat.
16
17
            Thank you. I do want to note that if any
18
            members of the public are interested, and I
19
            will set a public comment period that you can
2.0
            send into the board your written public
21
            comment, but I'll address that at the end of
22
            the hearing as well. Mr. Moran, I think the
23
            fifteenth witness is up, and she has been
24
            sworn in.
0118
1
     WHEREUPON:
 2
                          LINDA FABER
 3
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
 4
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
 5
              DIRECT EXAMINATION
 6
    BY MR. MORAN:
 7
                   Could you state your full name and
            Q.
 8
     spell it for court reporter, your last name for the
 9
     court reporter?
                   Linda Lee Faber, F-A-B-E-R.
10
            Α.
                   And what is your address, Ms. Faber?
11
            Ο.
12
                   2259 Fox Run, Kankakee, Illinois.
            Α.
13
                   How long have you lived there?
            Q.
14
            Α.
                   Four weeks.
15
            Q.
                   What is your occupation?
                   I'm a speech language pathologist.
16
            Α.
17
                   Are you currently employed?
            Q.
18
                   Yes, I am.
            Α.
19
                   By whom?
            Q.
20
                   The State of Illinois.
            Α.
21
                   Are you a Kankakee county board
            Q.
22
    member?
2.3
                   No longer.
            Α.
2.4
                   Were you at some point?
            Ο.
0119
1
                   Yes, I was.
            Α.
 2
            Q.
                   During what period?
 3
                   I believe I was elected in 2000, and I
            Α.
    moved, so I couldn't run for re-election.
 5
                   And when did your term expire?
            Q.
                   In November or December.
 6
            Α.
 7
            Ο.
                   Of 2004?
 8
                   Yes.
            Α.
9
                   Were you aware that an application to
            Ο.
     expand the existing waste management landfill was
10
     filed on August 16th of 2004?
11
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   And I'll refer to that as the 2002
13
            Q.
14
     application or the first application.
15
                       Were there hearings conducted on
16
     the 2002 application in November and December of
17
     2002?
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
            Ο.
                   Did you attend those hearings?
```

```
20
            Α.
                   Some.
21
            Q.
                   Was there a vote that occurred on the
22
     2002 application on January 31st of 2004?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
24
                   Did you vote on the 2002 application?
            Ο.
0120
1
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
 2.
            Ο.
                   Did you appear in this room to vote on
3
     that application on that date?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
 5
            Ο.
                   Were there any picketers outside or
 6
     inside the building on that date?
7
            Α.
                   No.
8
                   Prior to January 31, 2004, had you
            Ο.
9
     received any phone calls regarding the proposed
10
     expansion?
11
            Α.
                   No.
12
            Q.
                   Prior to January 31, 2004, had you
13
     received any letters or written materials regarding
14
     proposed expansion?
15
            Α.
                   No.
16
                   How did you vote on the 2002
            Q.
17
     application?
18
                   I voted in favor.
            Α.
19
                   Did you consider each of the nine
            Ο.
20
     statutory criteria?
21
            Α.
22
            Q.
                   And you voted in favor of each of
23
     those?
24
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
0121
1
                   Are you aware that a second
 2
     application was filed by Waste Management of
 3
     Illinois on September 26th, 2003?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes.
 5
                   And I'll be referring to that as the
            Q.
 6
     2003 application or the second application.
 7
                       Were the hearings on the second
 8
     application conducted in January of 2004?
9
            Α.
                   Yes.
10
                   And were those hearings conducted by
11
     the Regional Planning Commission?
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   And, in fact, the hearings on the
13
            Q.
     first application were also conducted by the
14
15
     Regional Planning Commission?
16
            Α.
                   Yes.
17
                   Did you attend the hearings --
            Ο.
18
            Α.
                   No.
19
            Q.
                   -- on the second application?
20
            Α.
                   No.
21
            Q.
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
     prepare a report on the second siting application?
22
23
            Α.
                   Yes, they did.
24
            Ο.
                   Was that report made available for
0122
    your review?
```

```
Α.
                   Yes.
 3
                   Similarly for the first application,
            Q.
 4
     the Regional Planning Commission had prepared a
 5
     report, which was made available for your review?
 6
            Α.
                   Yes.
 7
            Ο.
                   And that report for the second
 8
     application recommended approval with various
 9
     conditions?
10
            Α.
                   Yes.
11
            Ο.
                   How did you vote on the second
12
     application?
13
                   I voted no on several criteria.
            Α.
14
            Q.
                   Did it this vote occur on March 17th
15
     of 2004?
16
                   Yes.
            Α.
17
                   That occurred in this room?
            Q.
18
                   Yes.
            Α.
19
            Ο.
                   Were there picketers inside or outside
20
     the building on that day?
21
                   Outside.
            Α.
                   There were?
22
            Ο.
23
                   (Indicating.)
            Α.
24
                   You need to say yes.
            Q.
0123
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
 2.
            Q.
                   How many picketers did you observe?
 3
                   Maybe between 10 and 12. I don't
 4
    know.
 5
                   Were they carrying signs?
            Q.
 6
            Α.
                   Yes.
 7
                   What did the signs say?
            Ο.
 8
                   I think no dump, but I didn't read
            Α.
9
     them all. I was just in a hurry to get in.
10
                   Did you to talk to any of the
            Q.
    picketers?
11
12
            Α.
                   No.
                   For the second application, did you
13
     vote on each of the statutory criteria?
14
15
                   Yes.
            Α.
16
                   And I think you said that you voted to
            Ο.
17
     deny certain of the criteria?
18
                   Yes.
            Α.
19
            Ο.
                   And you voted to approve certain other
20
     criteria?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
2.2
                   Did you vote to deny criteria one,
            Q.
23
     three, five, six and eight; does that ring a bell?
24
                   Yes, it does.
            Α.
0124
1
                   And, in fact, the roll-call will
 2
     reflect what your vote was on each of those
 3
     criteria?
 4
                   Yes.
            Α.
 5
                   MR. MORAN: Mr. Halloran, with respect
            to my list of questions posed to
 7
            Ms. Hertzberger, I would ask those questions
            again of Ms. Faber and relate them to
```

```
9
            criteria one, three, five, six and eight?
10
                   MR. PORTER: Understood. Obviously,
11
            we have the same objections to those.
12
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Terrific. As
13
            stipulated; and again, Mr. Moran, you
14
            subjected earlier that you may set out in
15
            your post hearing brief these questions --
16
                   MR. MORAN: What the questions were.
17
            They were all questions that were objected
18
            to, and those objections were sustained by
19
            you and relate to the rulings on the motion
20
            to compel and the motion in limine.
21
                   HEARING OFFICER: During
22
            Ms. Hertzberger's direct.
23
                   MR. MORAN: Correct.
24
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay.
                                            Thank you.
0125
1
    BY MR. MORAN:
 2
                   Ms. Faber, were you aware that there
            Q.
 3
     was a motion to renew consideration of the county
    board's March 17th vote presented?
 5
                   Yes.
            Α.
 6
                   And was that motion voted on by the
 7
    board on April 13th, 2004?
                   MR. HELSTEN: Now, I think we're
 8
 9
            getting close to the relevancy issue, and how
10
            this is germane to the March 17th vote.
11
            pose the same objection for purposes of
12
            expediency that I did with respect to -- I
13
            can't remember which witness I cross-examined
14
           before, but again, the gist being what
15
           happened after March 17th is not germane or
16
            relevant to the issues involved in this case
17
            as a matter of law. What happened after that
18
            isn't relevant.
19
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
                   MR. MORAN: We have argued that
20
21
            before. Our position is that that March 17th
            decision was not a final decision until there
22
23
            were a definitive ruling on the motion for
24
            reconsideration, and that any of these
0126
            matters relating to the motion are relevant.
1
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: It was Waste
 3
            Management's motion to reconsider?
 4
                   MR. MORAN: To renew consideration.
 5
                   HEARING OFFICER: To renew
 6
            consideration. Yeah, I think we've been over
 7
            this before, and I think I will sustain
 8
            Mr. Helsten's objection. However, I don't
 9
            know how expedient his objection was.
10
                   MR. HELSTEN: I'm sorry. Sometimes I
11
            explain how expedient it is, and it makes it
12
            longer than the original objection.
                   HEARING OFFICER: So your objection is
13
14
            sustained. Mr. Moran?
15
    BY MR. MORAN:
```

```
16
                   Ms. Faber, prior to March 17th of
17
     2004, did you receive any phone calls regarding the
18
     proposed expansion?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
            Q.
                   How many phone calls did you receive?
21
            Α.
22
            Ο.
                   From whom did you receive it?
2.3
            Α.
                   I believe it was from Mr. Bennoitt.
2.4
                   Did you receive this call at home?
            Ο.
0127
1
            Α.
                   Yes
 2
                   And did Mr. Bennoitt call you or did
            Q.
 3
     you call him?
            Α.
                   He called us.
 5
                   And you talked to him on that
            Q.
 6
     occasion?
 7
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
 8
                   And what did Mr. Bennoitt say?
            Q.
9
                   He is a family friend of my husband's.
            Α.
10
     He asked me about my husband at the beginning, and
     when he mentioned the landfill, I told him I
11
     couldn't talk about it and ended the conversation.
12
13
                   But before you said that to him, he
14
     made certain statements to you --
15
                   Yes, he did.
            Α.
                   -- about the proposed expansion; true?
16
            Q.
17
            Α.
                   True. Yes.
18
            Q.
                   What did he say?
19
                   He said he lived near the expansion,
            Α.
     and it would affect the quality of his life.
20
21
                   And didn't he also state to you that
22
     the expansion would affect not just his life but his
23
     dreams?
24
                   Yes, that's true.
0128
                   What else did he say to you about the
1
 2
     expansion?
 3
            Α.
                   That was it.
 4
                   How long did the phone conversation
            Q.
 5
     last?
 6
                   Maybe five minutes.
            Α.
 7
                   Did you have any subsequent
            Q.
8
     communications with Mr. Bennoitt?
9
            Α.
10
            Ο.
                   And this was the only phone call that
11
     you received prior to March 17th regarding the
12
     proposed expansion?
13
            Α.
                   Yes, it was.
14
                   Did you receive any letters or written
            Q.
     materials regarding the proposed expansion?
15
16
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
17
            Q.
                   How many such letters did you get?
18
                   I would say between 15 and 20.
            Α.
19
            Q.
                   Did you receive these letters at home?
20
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
21
            Q.
                   Were these letters opposed to the
22
     proposed expansion?
```

```
23
                   I only opened the first one or two and
24
     got the impression they were opposed to it, but I
0129
1
     didn't read the rest of them as per instructed.
 2
                   And did you then take the letters and
            Q.
 3
     throw them away?
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
 5
                   And the basis for your conclusion that
 6
     the letters related to the proposed expansion was
 7
 8
                   I noticed the return addresses. If it
            Α.
 9
     wasn't someone that I knew personally, I assumed
10
     that it was, and I didn't open them.
11
                   So you didn't send these to the county
12
     clerk?
13
                   No, I didn't.
            Α.
14
                   You didn't tell anybody at the county
            Ο.
15
     that you received the letters?
                   Yes, I did. I believe I told Chris
16
            Α.
17
     upstairs, and she said that they were similar to
18
     many other people's letters that were being placed
19
     on file already.
20
                   For any other matter pending before
            Ο.
2.1
     the county board during your tenure as a county
2.2
     board member, have you ever received this number of
23
     letters regarding such an issue?
24
            Α.
                   Similar, yes.
0130
1
            Q.
                   What --
 2
                   Yes, I received a similar number. I
            Α.
 3
     believe it was regarding the proposed quarry in
 4
     Mantino. I received a lot of letters regarding
 5
     that.
 6
                   When did that occur?
            Q.
 7
                   You're testing my memory. Maybe
            Α.
 8
     spring last year. I'm not real sure, though.
9
                   Spring of 2004?
            Q.
10
                   Maybe 2003. I don't know.
            Α.
11
                   Ms. Faber, did you see any signs in
            Ο.
12
     and around town that related to the proposed
13
     expansion?
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
            Q.
                   Where did you see these signs?
16
                   I saw the one on the corner of Kennedy
17
     numerous times, and I've seen about four of them.
18
     There's one right by my new house, in fact, still.
19
                   Do they all say the same thing?
            Q.
20
            Α.
                   No dump, no Chicago garbage.
21
                   Did you have any understanding as to
            Q.
22
     what those statement on those signs meant?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
24
                   MR. HELSTEN: Now, we're -- I'd
0131
1
            objection, and ask that my objection precede
            her answer because I didn't have time to
            interpose --
 3
                   MS. FABER: Sorry.
```

```
5
                   MR. HELSTEN: -- the objection. Now,
 6
            we're getting into deliberative process, when
 7
            we get into do you have an impression or an
 8
            idea as to what those signs meant.
9
                   HEARING OFFICER: See, I mean, I don't
10
            know. I've ruled on this before, and I
11
            allowed it. I don't see it that way,
12
            Mr. Helsten. I just -- it's fairly obvious
13
            what the sign means, and I'll keep a close
14
            eye or ear out, but as of right now I don't
15
            see where it could delve into the mental
16
            processes.
17
                   MR. HELSTEN: Okay. I just want to
18
            make sure we don't go in the back door, so...
19
                   HEARING OFFICER: I agree.
20
     BY THE WITNESS:
21
                   Yeah, I think it's a pretty clear cut
            Α.
22
     statement. I just read it for what it said.
23
    BY MR. MORAN:
24
                   And what was that?
            Q.
0132
                   That people put up signs that said
1
            Α.
 2
            I mean, I didn't --
 3
                   What did the statement mean to you?
            Ο.
 4
                   That it said no dump, no Chicago
            Α.
 5
     garbage, that the people that put up the signs that
 6
     was their impression or what they wanted known.
 7
            Q.
                   That they didn't want waste coming
 8
     from Chicago?
 9
                   (Indicating.)
            Α.
10
            Ο.
                   You need to say yes.
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
12
            Q.
                   Thank you.
13
                   MR. MORAN:
                              No further questions.
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Helsten?
15
                   MR. HELSTEN: Thank you, Mr. Hearing
16
            Officer.
17
               CROSS-EXAMINATION
18
    BY MR. HELSTEN:
19
                   Ms. Faber, so as I understand it, you
20
     weren't running for reelection in 2004; correct?
21
                   Yes, I wasn't running.
            Α.
22
            Ο.
                   You were not running then?
23
            Α.
24
            0.
                   Did you read the transcripts of the
0133
1
     second hearing?
 2
            Α.
 3
                   Now, as I understand it, you told
            Q.
 4
     Mr. Moran you didn't pay any attention to the signs
 5
     the picketers had; correct?
 6
            Α.
                   Right. Yes.
 7
                   Concerning your telephone call with
            Ο.
 8
    Mr. Bennoitt, you said that the Bennoitt family were
 9
     friends of your husband; correct?
10
            Α.
                   Correct.
11
                   Did you terminate that conversation as
```

```
12
     soon as you thought it was polite and courteous to
13
     do so?
14
            Α.
15
            Q.
                   And you told Mr. Bennoitt you couldn't
16
     talk to him about the landfill application or the
17
     expansion?
18
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
19
                   Now, as soon as -- as far as the
            Q.
20
     letters that you received, as soon as you -- you
21
     opened a couple, right?
22
            Α.
                   Yes
23
            Q.
                   As soon as you determined what the
24
     subject matter was, did you throw them away and not
0134
1
     read any further?
 2
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
 3
                   Mr. Moran asked you if you took any of
            Q.
 4
     these letters to the clerk, and you said no?
 5
            Α.
                   No.
 6
                   Why didn't you take them to the clerk?
            Q.
 7
                   Because I was told they were already
            Α.
 8
     on file.
9
                   By whom?
            Ο.
                   By Mr. Kruse, he was doing it.
10
            Α.
11
                   So you did bring those letters,
            Ο.
12
     though; you brought those letters to the county
13
     building and attempted to have them filed?
14
            Α.
                   Right.
15
                   Now, Ms. Faber, on several occasions
            Q.
     Mr. Smith and I instructed you not to discuss the
16
17
     substance of the application with any people outside
18
     the hearing process; correct?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
                   And also to ignore any outside
            Q.
21
     communication, right?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   And did you do that?
23
            Q.
                   Yes, I did.
24
            Α.
0135
                   MR. MORAN: Objection. We're getting
1
            into consideration here. What did they
 3
            consider? What didn't they consider?
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: Could you read the
 5
            question back, Julie? Thanks.
 6
                       (Whereupon, the record
 7
                        was read as requested.)
 8
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. HELSTEN your
 9
            response -- oh, I'm sorry. Mr. Moran, you
10
            were elaborating on your --
                   MR. MORAN: Well, I was just
11
12
            indicating that the whole process has become
13
            extremely problematic only because anything
14
            could be viewed as implicating or impinging
15
            upon some kind of a thought whatever they
16
            have in his or her mind as opposed to a
17
            thought process. It's been determined that
18
            we can't inquire as to any of that; however,
```

if a board member inadvertently or advertently explains what they considered or didn't, that's coming out. If they're asked questions about it, and they respond in a way that reveals in some way what they may have been thinking, that may be okay, but we can't

probe any further. I mean, we've reached a point where I don't know that consistently we can apply a rule that talks about what these people thought and what they considered. The problem is a lot of these questions ask them what did they consider.

HEARING OFFICER: But at the same time, Mr. Moran, you've elicited questions or you've asked questions regarding signs and what did you mean by that, what was your understanding, you know, that stuff is outside the record as well, and I've been allowing it in.

MR. MORAN: That's precisely the point, though, because those kinds of communications made to the board members irrespective of how they process it, consider it or construe it is still an inappropriate communication by virtue of what it was as a communication.

HEARING OFFICER: Mm-hmm.

MR. MORAN: The problem, and I don't really know how to address because your ruling is that we can't get into any of that,

but some of these matters asking people were you instructed to do this, did you not consider that, did you follow our instructions, necessarily implicates what they considered, and that's exactly what you said we can't get into; and it's that slippery slope, which I don't know at this point how we address it, but I can see when people were asked were you intimidated or threatened by this, that necessarily implicates what they considered and what they thought.

MR. MORAN: I understand, and I respect that, but all I'm saying is we've reached a point where consideration by these board members really should be excluded, but we haven't developed any way to really consistently apply it; and my objection here is the question of did you follow my instruction and not consider any of this clearly implicates how they want about making this decision; and I'm delighted to go into

2.4

2.1

that, but you said I can't, and I respect that. It is what it is, but we keep playing, you know, this very, very difficult dance in determining what's appropriate and what isn't. You know, I keep objecting when I really don't want to object. I want to get into this, but I can't. They can to certain stuff. I can maybe in some ways, but not where it makes a difference. So that's my objection, and I guess I continue to make it.

HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Helsten?

2.4

2.1

MR. HELSTEN: Mr. Moran is very deafly spinning an innocent, innocuous question that I asked that has nothing to do with mental processes on the decision. It goes only to the procedure that was put in place. My sole question was, were you instructed to ignore these things, and did you. That's all I'm going into. I don't think we're having any blurring of the lines. I think we have a bright line. I think we've had consistent application by you of your rulings.

The consistent application is if it gets into the thought processes concerning

the actual application, what they considered, and what they base your decision on, you say no, and that's the way it should be consistent with the law. There isn't a blurring of a distinction when I ask about were you given instructions as to ex parte conversations, and did you follow those instructions. That's totally different. That's no slippery slope. That's on the other side of the bright line. That has nothing do with consideration of the criteria and what was relied upon. Those are black-and-white. Those are totally different. So there isn't any slippery slope, as Mr. Moran says, or any blurring at the distinction. He's attempting to morph one into this area and plead he's in a dilemma, I'm in a dilemma, I'm in a dilemma. Well, no, it's a self perceived dilemma.

HEARING OFFICER: Well, I mean, you know, with the help of the case law, but -- you know, and the other problem is all along for the last day-and-a-half questions from both sides have been asked and elicited

regarding receiving mailings, and what did you do, well, I was instructed to throw it away. I mean, there's been no objection there, and that hinges on what Mr. HELSTEN has just said as far as giving directions and did you follow them. So, you know, I understand your dilemma, Mr. Moran, but I

```
will overrule your objection. Your objection
8
            is noted for the record. Mr. Helsten can ask
9
10
            the question, and the witness may answer if
11
            she can.
12
                   MR. HELSTEN: I thought she answered
13
            after he objected, and I'd let the answer
14
            stand if in fact she did, but I'll ask --
15
            I'll do it -- for the sake of expediency.
            This time really for expediency.
16
17
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
                  You were instructed on several
18
            Ο.
19
     occasions by Mr. Smith and I to ignore these type of
20
     outside communications, correct?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
2.2
                   We did that in several occasions in
            Q.
23
     this board meeting and at lengthy presentations on
24
     Power Point, right?
0141
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
 2
                   And did you follow those instructions?
            Q.
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
 4
                   Ms. Faber, did you feel threatened or
 5
     intimidated by the telephone call you received by
 6
     Mr. Bennoitt?
 7
            Α.
                   No.
 8
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled based on
            prior rulings on that matter.
10
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
11
12
                   Now, you didn't look at the letters
            Q.
13
     once you determined what they were about; correct?
14
            Α.
                   Right.
15
                   Now, the yard signs, did you feel
     threatened or intimidated by those yard signs?
16
17
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled based on
18
19
            my prior decision.
20
    BY THE WITNESS:
21
            Α.
                   No.
22
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
23
                  And I believe you said you weren't
24
     paying any attention -- in response to one of
0142
 1
     Mr. Moran's questions, you weren't paying any
 2
     attention to the picketers and the signs that they
 3
     had; correct?
 4
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
 5
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
 6
     BY THE WITNESS:
 7
            Α.
                   No, I was not.
8
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
9
            Q.
                   So did you feel threatened or
10
     intimidated in any way by those picketers?
11
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
12
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
13
     BY THE WITNESS:
14
            Α.
                   No.
```

```
15
                   MR. HELSTEN: That's all I have.
16
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
17
            Mr. Moran?
18
            REDIRECT EXAMINATION
     BY MR. MORAN:
19
20
                   Ms. Faber, you indicated that you
            Ο.
21
    brought all these upopened letters to the clerk's
2.2
     office; is that what you said?
23
                   I brought them with me to the county
24
    board meeting. I had them in my purse, and I was
0143
     going to place them on file, then was told that they
1
 2
     had already been filed.
 3
                   Did anybody open those letters to look
            Q.
 4
     at them to determine whether they had already been
 5
     filed?
 6
            Α.
                   No.
 7
            Ο.
                   Well, how in the world could somebody
 8
     know that a document had been filed without even
 9
     looking at it?
10
                   MR. HELSTEN: I'm going to object
11
            because that calls for her to speculate as to
12
            the mind set of someone else in the county --
                   HEARING OFFICER: She can answer if
13
14
            she's able. Objection overruled.
15
     BY THE WITNESS:
16
                   I have never experienced it before.
     just did as I was told.
17
     BY MR. MORAN:
18
19
                   So you have no facts or information to
            Q.
     indicate how the person at the county building who
20
21
     told you that these unopened letters had somehow
    been filed in the record, how the person could have
2.2
23
     determined that; you have no facts or information to
24
     indicate how the person was able to do that, do you?
0144
1
            Α.
                   No.
 2
                   What did you physically do with those
            Ο.
 3
     letters that you were carrying around with you?
 4
                   I threw them away.
 5
                   Did you throw them away here at the
            Ο.
 6
     county building or somewhere else?
 7
                   I don't remember.
            Α.
8
                   So you may have actually just
9
     continued to carry them around with you for some
10
     period after the person here told you you didn't
11
    need to file them?
12
            Α.
                   I probably threw them away in my
13
     office garbage when I got back to work.
14
                  Now, Mr. Helsten asked you if you read
15
     the transcripts from this second siting application;
16
     is that correct?
17
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
18
            Q.
                   And you read all the transcripts?
19
            Α.
                   A good deal of it, yes.
20
                   You didn't read them all, would that
            Q.
21
    be fair?
```

```
22
                   Yeah, I didn't read them all.
            Α.
23
            Q.
                   Thank you,
                   MR. MORAN: Nothing further.
24
0145
1
                   MR. HELSTEN: Nothing further.
 2
                   THE WITNESS: Thank you.
 3
                   HEARING OFFICER: You may step down.
 4
            Before we go off record and talk about lunch,
 5
            any members of the public like to speak
 6
           before lunch? It looks like right now we'll
 7
            come back around 1:00. Mr. Runyon? Would
 8
            you step up here so court reporter could hear
9
           you, please?
10
                   MR. PORTER: Mr. Halloran, Mr. James
            is here, and we do not have a 1:00, and he
11
12
            has to leave at 1:30. I'm wondering if we
13
            should do his and then break at 1:30.
14
                   MR. MORAN: Fine with me.
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Oh, I thought
            you just had a question.
16
17
                   MR. RUNYON: No, it's just --
                   HEARING OFFICER: Wait a minute, sir.
18
19
                   MR. RUNYON: Just a quick statement.
2.0
                   HEARING OFFICER: Is this going to
2.1
            be -- I mean, we can't just keep be popping
2.2
            up here.
23
                   MR. RUNYON: Oh, no, no, it's just
24
            quickie.
0146
1
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
 2
            Mr. Runyon is going to give public comment
 3
            without being sworn in. Thank you,
 4
            Mr. Runyon, you may proceed.
 5
                   MR. RUNYON: Just a simple request
 6
            that you give equal weight to written
 7
            testimony that may be presented by people in
 8
            attendance today, like Mr. Watson, as you
 9
            would give to the oral testimony in the
10
           hearing. That's all.
11
                   HEARING OFFICER: All right. The
12
            board will so note that in the transcript.
13
                   MR. RUNYON: Thank you.
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you. Have a
15
            great lunch everybody. I'm sorry.
16
            Mr. Porter?
17
                   MR. PORTER: I've just been informed
18
            Mr. James cannot come back. He was scheduled
19
            at 11:30, but we slipped one in. Can we do
20
            him now?
21
                   HEARING OFFICER: Sure. I'm sorry.
                                (Whereupon, a discussion
22
23
                                 was had off the record.)
2.4
                   HEARING OFFICER: We're back on the
0147
           record. Julie, would you please swear the
2
            witness in?
 3
                       (Witness sworn.)
```

```
HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
 5
            Mr. Moran?
 6
     WHEREUPON:
                         STANLEY JAMES
8
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
9
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
10
              DIRECT
                          EXAMINATION
11
     BY MR. MORAN:
12
                   Thank you. What is your name?
            Ο.
13
            Α.
                   Stanley James.
14
            Q.
                   What is your address, Mr. James?
15
                   5981 Muriel Lane, Saint Anne.
            Α.
16
            Q.
                   How long lived there?
17
            Α.
                   About three years now.
                                            Two years.
18
     Excuse me.
19
            Ο.
                   What is your occupation?
20
                   I'm a realtor and land developer.
            Α.
21
                   Do you serve on the Kankakee County
            Q.
22
     Board?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
24
                   For how long have you served?
            Ο.
0148
                   Since 2000.
1
            Α.
 2.
                   Were you elected or appointed?
            Ο.
 3
            Α.
                   I was elected.
 4
            Ο.
                   Are you familiar with an application
 5
     filed to expand an existing waste management
     landfill on August 16th of 2002?
 6
 7
                   Yes.
            Α.
                   I'll refer to that as the first
8
            Q.
9
     application or the 2002 application.
10
                   Correct.
            Α.
11
                   Were the hearings on that application
12
     conducted in November and December of 2002?
13
            Α.
                   To my knowledge, yes.
14
                   Did you attend those hearings?
            Q.
                   The first set of hearings, I believe I
15
            Α.
16
     might have went to one.
17
                   Was there a vote on the 2002
            Q.
18
     application on January 31 of 2003?
19
                   I don't recall if it was that date or
20
     not.
21
            Ο.
                   Does it sound about the right date?
22
            Α.
                   Could be, yes.
23
            Ο.
                   Did you vote on the first application?
2.4
                   Yes.
            Α.
0149
1
            Ο.
                   And you voted on that application here
 2
     in this room?
 3
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   Prior to the date of the vote in the
 4
            Q.
     first application, did you receive any phone calls
 5
 6
     regarding the proposed application?
 7
            Α.
                   I don't recall on that. That's --
 8
                   Did you receive any letters or written
 9
     materials regarding the proposed expansion before
     you voted on that first application?
10
```

```
11
                   I don't recall getting any of those.
12
     I won't say no, but I don't recall it.
13
            Q.
                   How did you vote on the first
14
     application?
15
                   On all the criterias, I don't recall
            Α.
16
     exactly which ones I voted no on.
17
                   Your recollection is that you voted no
18
     on certain criteria for the first application?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
            Ο.
                   Was there a second application that
21
     was filed on September 26th of 2003?
22
                   Yes.
            Α.
23
            Ο.
                   I'll refer to that as the 2003
24
     application or the second application?
0150
 1
            Α.
                   Correct.
 2
                   Were there hearings conducted on the
            Ο.
 3
     second application in January 2004?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes.
 5
                   Did you attend any of those hearings?
            Q.
 6
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
 7
                   All of them?
            Q.
 8
                   I believe I attended three, possibly
            Α.
 9
     four.
10
                   Did the county board vote on the
            Q.
11
     second application on March 17th, 2004?
12
                   That could be the date, yes.
13
                   Did the Kankakee County Regional
14
     Planning Commission conduct the hearings on the
15
     first and second siting applications?
16
                   To my knowledge they did, yes.
            Α.
17
                   Did the Kankakee Planning Commission
            Q.
18
     prepare a written report on both siting
19
     applications?
20
                   MR. PORTER: Objection. I've let it
21
            go before, but the record is the record, and
22
            indeed, the Planning Commission did file such
23
            a report, but testing these witness's
24
            knowledge of the underlying record is delving
0151
 1
            into deliberative process.
 2
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran? I mean,
 3
            you know, I can hear both sides. I've been
 4
            hearing it all along now for a
 5
            day-and-a-half, I think Mr. Helsten just got
 6
            done asking eight minutes ago, did you review
 7
            the record. Mr. Moran has been stating, did
 8
            you review each and every one of the nine
 9
            criteria. There's been no objection. So I'm
10
            going to overrule it, and if the witness can
11
            answer, he may do so.
12
     BY THE WITNESS:
13
                   May we repeat the question, please?
            Α.
14
     BY MR. MORAN:
15
            Q.
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
16
     prepare reports on both siting applications?
17
                   I'm going to say, yes.
```

```
18
            Q.
                   Were those reports made available for
19
     you to review?
20
            Α.
                   Yes, to my knowledge.
21
            Q.
                   Did both reports recommend approval of
22
     the siting applications with conditions?
23
                   I don't recall.
24
            Ο.
                   Did you appear in this building to
0152
1
     vote on the 2003 siting application?
 2
            Α.
                   Yes.
 3
                   Were there picketers inside or outside
            Ο.
 4
     the building on that date?
 5
                   Yeah, they were all over the place.
 6
                   How many did you see that day?
            Q.
 7
                   I have no idea.
            Α.
8
                   Were there more than 20?
            Ο.
9
                   I didn't count heads. To be honest
            Α.
10
     with you, I don't know.
11
                   Were three carrying signs?
            Q.
12
                   There were -- some were carrying
            Α.
13
     signs. I'm going to assume that was probably the
14
     ones with the signs.
                   Did you read any of the signs?
15
            Q.
16
            Α.
                   Sure.
17
                   What did they say?
            Q.
18
            Α.
                   No Chicago garbage, no dump; same
19
     signs we've seen all over town.
20
                   And when you say same signs we've seen
21
     all over town, these are signs that are located on
22
     lawns and private properties?
23
            Α.
                   Correct.
24
            Q.
                   And the sign says no dump, no Chicago
0153
1
     garbage?
 2
            Α.
                   I believe that's correct, yes.
 3
                   And you've seen those signs all over
            Q.
 4
     the area?
 5
            Α.
                   Yes.
 6
                   And you saw them prior to March 17th,
            Q.
 7
     2004, the date you voted on the second application?
 8
                   I don't recall exactly when the first
9
     time I saw them, no, I don't.
10
            Q.
                   But you saw them some period of time
11
     prior to March 17th --
12
            Α.
                   Sure.
13
                   -- 2004, correct?
            Q.
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
            Q.
                   How did you vote on the second
16
     application?
17
                   I think the record shows that I voted
18
     probably on a no vote that was seven or eight
19
     criterias, I believe.
20
                   Prior to March 17th of 2004, did you
21
     receive any phone calls from any persons regarding
22
     the proposed expansion?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
24
                   How many calls did you receive?
```

```
0154
1
            Α.
                   I don't recall, probably three, four.
 2
            Q.
                   Well, didn't you get about half a
 3
     dozen?
 4
                   MR. PORTER: Objection, asked and
5
            answered.
 6
                   THE WITNESS: Beg your pardon?
 7
                   HEARING OFFICER: Julie, could you
8
            please read that?
9
                       (Whereupon, the record
10
                        was read as requested.)
11
                   MR. PORTER: He just said he got three
12
            or four.
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled. It's
14
            been asked and answered for the last
            day-and-a-half, and Mr. Moran has been
15
16
            proceeding with that objection, not to make
17
            it right, but the witnesses have been a bit
18
            sometimes evasive, but in any event, I'll let
19
            the question stand. If you can answer, fine.
20
     BY THE WITNESS:
                   Did I receive over half a dozen, no.
21
            Α.
22
     BY MR. MORAN:
                   Well, would it refresh your
2.3
            Ο.
2.4
     recollection if I pointed out that during your
0155
1
     deposition you indicated that you received about
 2
     half a dozen phone calls?
 3
                   That's possible.
            Α.
 4
                   And these people called you?
            Q.
 5
            Α.
                   Yes.
 6
                   At home?
            Q.
 7
            Α.
                   Yes.
8
                   Did any of them identify themselves?
            Q.
9
                   They all did, I believe.
            Α.
                   Were they all opposed to the
10
            Q.
11
     application?
12
            Α.
                   No.
13
            Q.
                   Of these people, who supported the
14
     application?
15
                   I had two phone calls that supported
            Α.
     it, Connor and Weisman.
16
17
                   And they called you prior to March
     17th of 2004, prior to your vote on the second
18
19
     application or after?
2.0
                   I'm going to say before, yes. It was
21
     the same time I got the phone calls going the other
22
     direction.
23
                   You mentioned Connor was one of the
24
     ones who called you. What did Connor say to you in
0156
1
     the phone call placed to your home?
 2
                   Basically that I should consider all
            Α.
 3
     the facts.
            Ο.
                   What else?
 5
                   That she basically supported. She had
            Α.
     no objection to it, and that was it.
```

```
7
            Q.
                   Did you say anything in response?
8
            Α.
                   No, just --
9
            Q.
                   How long did that conversation last?
10
            Α.
                   Probably about three minutes, at best.
11
     I don't know for sure. I don't recall.
12
                   You didn't say anything to her
13
     indicating whether you agreed or disagreed with what
14
     she was saying?
15
                   No, no, the only thing I ever said to
16
     anyone was I've heard you. That's it. You know,
17
     what are you going to say, I didn't hear you, ask
18
     the question again? No, I heard you, and that's it.
19
                   You said you also got a call from
            Q.
20
     Weisman?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
                   What did Weisman say to you?
            Q.
23
                   Weisman favored the expansion, the --
            Α.
24
     approving it.
0157
1
                   What else did he say to you?
            Q.
 2
            Α.
                   That was it.
 3
                   Did he give you any reasons why he
            Q.
 4
     supported it?
 5
                   He just felt that it was something I
            Α.
     should support.
 6
 7
            Q.
                   Did you respond to what he said?
8
            Α.
                   No, same answer.
 9
                   Now, those were the only two who
            Q.
10
     called to support the application; correct?
11
                   That's who recall, yes.
            Α.
12
                   And the other people who called
            Q.
13
     opposed it, correct?
14
            Α.
                   Correct.
15
                   Who were the other people?
            Ο.
16
                   I don't even remember the names.
            Α.
17
                   Is it fair to say that you only
     remember the names of the people who called to
18
19
     support it, and not the people who called to oppose
20
     it; correct?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
                   The people who called to oppose it,
            Ο.
     what did they say to you?
23
24
            Α.
                   Basically, they were against it. That
0158
1
     was it.
 2
                   Did they explain or give you any
            Q.
 3
     reasons --
                   No.
            Α.
 5
            Q.
                   -- why they were opposed?
 6
            Α.
                   No, just emotional calls.
 7
            Q.
                   When you say emotional calls, what do
8
     you mean?
9
                   People that call up and say I'm not
            Α.
10
     for it, and I don't think you should be for it.
11
            Ο.
                   Do they say anything about what they
12
     would do or might do if you didn't oppose it?
13
            Α.
                   No.
```

```
14
                   And you simply told them that you
15
     heard them, and you'll take into consideration what
16
     they've said?
17
            Α.
                   That's all, yeah.
18
            Q.
                   Prior to March 17th of 2004, did you
19
     receive any letters or written materials regarding
20
     the proposed expansion?
2.1
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
                   How many such letters did you get?
            Ο.
23
            Α.
                   I don't recall now.
24
                   Approximately?
            Q.
0159
1
            Α.
                   This is before?
2
            Q.
                   Before March 17th.
3
                   Before the vote?
            Α.
 4
            Q.
                   Yes.
 5
                   I couldn't tell you. I don't know.
            Α.
 6
                   More than 10?
            Ο.
 7
                   That's a possibility. I don't know.
            Α.
 8
     You got to remember, I open about 15 or 20 letters a
 9
     day. So it's difficult for me to recall exactly
     what everything is all about all the time.
10
                   Did you read these letters that were
11
12
     sent to you regarding the proposed expansion?
13
                   I read everything that's sent to me.
            Α.
                   Were all the letters that you received
14
15
     opposed to the proposed expansion?
16
            Α.
                   I'm going to say, to my recollection,
17
     probably, yes.
18
                   Do you recall whether any of the
            Q.
19
     letters provided reasons why the writer was opposed
20
     to the proposed expansion; in other words, it would
21
     affect their water, their health, their life?
22
                   Yeah, they were basically that type of
23
     letter, yes. They were emotional responses and
24
     concerns about things that would establish value to
0160
 1
     their property or the well pollution or things like
 2
     that.
 3
                   Any statements that commented upon the
 4
     reputation or integrity of Waste Management as a
 5
     company?
 6
            Α.
                   No.
 7
            Q.
                   What did you do with these letters?
                   I think I threw those away.
 8
            Α.
9
                   You threw away all the letters that
            Q.
10
     you got regarding proposed expansion?
                   Well, there was letters afterwards,
11
            Α.
12
     thank you letters and things like that I turned in,
13
     that I'd gotten afterwards.
14
            Q.
                   This was after March 17th of 2004?
15
            Α.
                   Yeah, after.
16
                   And those were thank you letters?
            Q.
17
            Α.
                   Basically, yeah, saying I appreciate
18
     the way you voted, and things of that nature.
19
            Q.
                   And those letters you turned into to
```

20

whom?

```
22
            Q.
                   But those letters you received prior
     to March 17th you didn't turn to anybody?
23
                   I turned in some of them to Bruce, and
24
0161
1
     I believe I threw the rest away because they were
     basically preprinted letters with signatures on
 3
     them, and I think everybody got the same letter. I
 4
     don't know, but I'm going to assume from what I
 5
     heard.
 6
                   Do you know an individual by the name
            Q.
 7
     of Ron Thompson?
 8
                   Yes, I do.
            Α.
 9
            Q.
                   And who is Mr. Thompson?
10
            Α.
                   Mr. Thompson is the township
11
     supervisor.
12
                   Do you have any communications with
            Ο.
13
     Mr. Thompson about the proposed expansion?
                   Once.
14
            Α.
15
                   When did that occur?
            Q.
16
                   At the hearings.
            Α.
17
                   Was it a break, or was it before the
            Q.
     hearings actually began?
18
19
                   It was a break, just having coffee.
            Α.
2.0
                   Mr. Thompson told you about his
            Ο.
21
     opposition to the expansion during this
22
     communication?
23
            Δ
                   No, he wasn't in favor of it, passing
24
     conversation-type, coffee break thing.
0162
                   Did he ask you to vote against the
1
            Q.
 2
     application?
 3
            Α.
                   No.
 4
                   Did you have any other communications
            Q.
 5
     with Mr. Thompson regarding the proposed expansion?
                   Not that I'm aware of, no. I told him
 6
 7
     I couldn't talk about it. He understood, and that
 8
     was that.
 9
                   Have people asked you -- or did people
            Q.
10
     ask you prior to March 17th, 2004 to vote against
11
     the second application?
12
                   Directly, no, not that I recall.
            Α.
13
            Q.
                   Do you remember appearing for your
14
     deposition in this matter back on June 28th of 2004?
15
                   I recall, yes.
            Α.
16
                   And at that time you took an oath,
            Q.
17
     correct?
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   And that oath was to tell the truth?
            Q.
20
            Α.
                   Correct.
21
            Q.
                   At that deposition, were you asked the
22
     following questions, and did you give the following
2.3
     answers?
2.4
                   MR. PORTER: Page, Counsel?
0163
1
                   MR. MORAN: 216.
     BY MR. MORAN:
```

I turned them into Mr. Porter.

21

Α.

```
3
                      "QUESTION: Has anybody asked you
     to vote against the application?
 5
                       ANSWER: I can't remember names.
 6
                       QUESTION: Well, you may be able
 7
     to remember that somebody asked you to vote against
 8
     it without remembering their name?
 9
                       ANSWER: Yes?
10
                       QUESTION: They did?
11
                       ANSWER: People have asked me to
12
    vote against it, yes."
13
                       Did you give those answers to
14
     those questions?
15
                   MR. PORTER: I'm going to object to
16
            the relevance.
     BY THE WITNESS:
17
                   I did, yes.
18
            Α.
19
                   HEARING OFFICER: Excuse me,
20
            Mr. James.
21
                   MR. PORTER: There's no discussion in
22
            either questions or the impeachment as to
23
            whether or not made inside or outside of the
24
            hearing. If these are statements made in the
0164
            hearing, it's completely irrelevant.
1
                   HEARING OFFICER: If statements made
 2.
3
            in the hearing?
 4
                   MR. PORTER: Correct.
 5
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
 6
                   MR. MORAN: Well, I don't think there
 7
            was any statement made at any hearing I
 8
            attended where someone was asked to vote
9
            against the application by individuals who
10
            were speaking with Mr. James. I suppose if
11
            that's a question he wants to follow-up on
12
            with the witness, he's entitled to do it.
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: I agree. I'm going
14
            to overrule Mr. Porter's objection.
15
    BY MR. MORAN:
16
            Q.
                   Now, these people who asked you to
17
     vote against the application were residents of the
     county; correct?
18
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
            Q.
                   And they were your constituents,
21
     correct?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
2.3
                   THE WITNESS: May I ask a question?
24
                   HEARING OFFICER: No.
0165
    BY MR. MORAN:
1
 2
                   And these individuals told you this
 3
     prior to March 17th, 2004; is that correct?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes.
 5
                   And they told you in person,
            Ο.
 6
     face-to-face, didn't they?
 7
                   I want to say if I said yes, then
 8
    probably, yes. I'm trying to recall the -- I don't
    have the book. You've got the book.
```

```
10
                   MR. PORTER: Can we have the question
11
            read back? I'm sorry.
12
                       (Whereupon, the record
13
                        was read as requested.)
14
                   MR. PORTER: Okay. He didn't ask you
15
            about a book.
                   THE WITNESS: Okay.
16
17
     BY THE WITNESS:
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   MR. MORAN: He was referring to the
20
            transcript.
21
                   MR. PORTER: I know.
22
     BY MR. MORAN:
23
                   Mr. James, do you know an individual
            Q.
24
     by the name of Bruce Harrison?
0166
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
 2
            Q.
                   How did you first come to meet
 3
     Mr. Harrison?
 4
                   To my knowledge, I met Bruce Harrison
 5
     probably 10 years ago, and I believe he was involved
     in environmental burnings for wildlife habitat.
 6
 7
                   And did Mr. Harrison have any
 8
     communications with you regarding the proposed
     expansion?
 9
10
            Α.
                   Yes, he approached me.
11
            Ο.
                   When did he approach you?
                   He came in my office and wanted to
12
            Α.
13
     talk about it. I told him there was nothing I could
14
     talk about.
15
                   When did he come to your office?
            Ο.
16
                   I don't know. Sometime during the
            Α.
17
     hearings.
18
                   During the public hearings?
            Ο.
19
                   Yes.
            Α.
20
                   And he came unannounced to your
            Q.
21
     office?
22
                   Unannounced, yes.
            Α.
23
                   You didn't invite him to your office?
            Q.
24
            Α.
                   No, just saw my car there and stopped
0167
     to come in.
1
 2
            Q.
                   And did he tell you he wanted to talk
 3
     about the proposed expansion?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes, he wanted to know what my
 5
     position was.
 6
                   Did you have any understanding at that
            Ο.
 7
     time whether Mr. Harrison was supportive or opposed
 8
     to the expansion?
                   He opposed it. He already told me
 9
10
     that.
           He's one of the people that told me that he
11
     opposed it.
12
                   And when did he tell you that?
            Ο.
13
                   I don't recall when it was.
14
            Q.
                   It was sometime prior to the date --
            Α.
15
                   Yes.
                   -- he came to your office?
16
            Ο.
```

```
17
            Α.
                   Yes.
18
            Q.
                   And where did he tell you that he was
19
     opposed?
20
            Α.
                   I want to say it was at one of the
21
    hearings or up here at one of the places.
22
                  How long did this meeting at your
            Q.
23
     office with Mr. Harrison last?
2.4
            Α.
                   It couldn't have exceeded five minutes
0168
1
    because it was long enough to walk through the door,
 2
     ask the question and be told he couldn't talk about
 3
     it, and he was out.
 4
                   Did he tell you at this time any of
            Q.
 5
     the reasons he was opposed to the proposed
 6
     expansion?
 7
                   No, we didn't get into discussion at
            Α.
 8
     all.
9
                   Did Mr. Harrison want to talk in any
            Q.
10
     way about the Town and Country landfill?
11
                   I don't know. Like I say, he never
12
     got a chance to get into discussion with me.
13
                  Would it be accurate to say that his
            Q.
14
     reference to opposing a landfill only related to the
15
     proposed expansion of the waste manage landfill?
16
            Α.
                   I've got no idea. There was no
     discussion.
17
18
            Ο.
                   But when he mentioned he was opposed
     to the landfill, he was talking about the proposed
19
20
     expansion?
21
                   To my knowledge, it --
            Α.
22
                   MR. PORTER: Objection, it calls for
23
            conjecture. The witness already described
24
            what the conversation entailed.
0169
1
                   HEARING OFFICER: It seems like we've
            been beating around this bush awhile, but
 2
 3
            I'll overrule your objection. If Mr. James
 4
            can answer, he may do so.
 5
     BY MR. MORAN:
 6
                   Did you understand him to be talking
            Ο.
 7
     about his opposition to the expansion of the waste
8
     management landfill?
9
            Α.
                   I'm going to have to say yes on that.
10
     I don't know what else he would be talking about.
11
            Ο.
                   Did Mr. Harrison have any book or
12
     document with him when he saw you?
13
                   Yeah, he had a little book. He was
            Α.
14
     asking what my position was. I told him we couldn't
15
     talk about it. There was nothing to discuss. He
16
     wrote down in his little book and said no
17
    discussion, Stan James is a good guy or something
18
     like that, and he showed me what he wrote down, and
19
    he walked out, and that was it.
2.0
            Q.
                   What color was his book?
2.1
            Α.
                   I don't recall.
22
            Q.
                   Was it a large three ring binder?
23
                   No, small little type you could fit
            Α.
```

```
24
     inside of your pocket.
0170
1
                   You said he showed you the entry he
 2
     made?
 3
                   Well, he was writing it down, and I
            Α.
 4
     looked, and so he showed it to me, because I
 5
     didn't -- want to make sure he said anything I
 6
     didn't say.
 7
                   Did you see any other writings on that
            Ο.
 8
     page?
 9
            Α.
                   Not that I recall, no, just mine.
10
                   Did Mr. Harrison indicate whether he
            Q.
11
     was talking to other county board members about the
12
     proposed expansion?
13
            Α.
                   No.
14
            Q.
                   Do you know Mr. Keith Runyon?
15
            Α.
                   Yes.
16
                   How long have you known Mr. Runyon?
            Ο.
17
                   There again, probably 10, 15 years.
            Α.
18
                   Do you have any discussions with
            Q.
19
     Mr. Runyon that related in any way to the proposed
20
     expansion?
                   Okay. Now, I'm having trouble with
21
     that question. I don't know whether you want to
2.2
2.3
     know whether I participated in open discussion with
     him, or if I listened to his discussions?
2.4
0171
 1
                   When I ask about any communication, I
 2
     mean any situation in which either you had a
     discussion with him, you said something to him and
 3
 4
     maybe he didn't respond, or he said something to you
 5
     and you didn't respond?
 6
                   Okay. The answer is --
            Α.
 7
                   MR. PORTER: The question was whether
 8
            or not he had any discussions. The witness
 9
            now asked you to define the term discussion.
10
            You defined communication. The record is a
11
            mess. We need a new question asked.
12
                   HEARING OFFICER: Yeah, you know,
13
            let's -- I don't think Mr. Porter made an
            objection, but Mr. Moran could you ask the
14
            question again, please?
15
     BY MR. MORAN:
16
17
            Ο.
                   Did you have any communications with
18
     Mr. Runyon --
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
            Ο.
                   -- that related to the proposed
21
     expansion?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
                   How many such communications did you
24
     have?
0172
1
            Α.
                   I have no idea. I don't recall.
 2
                   Were these communications prior to
 3
     March 17th, 2004?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes.
 5
            Ο.
                   Where did these communications take
```

```
6
     place?
 7
            Α.
                   I don't recall that right now either.
8
            Q.
                   What did Mr. Runyon say to you in
9
     these communications?
10
                   Mr. Runyon expressed that he was
            Α.
11
     against the landfill proposal.
12
                   Did he say anything more about his
            Q.
13
     opposition to the proposed expansion?
14
                   No, he just opposed it.
            Α.
15
            Ο.
                   Did he say anything about closed loop
16
     gasfication?
17
                   Oh, gosh. I don't recall.
            Α.
18
                   Did you make any response to any of
19
     the statements Mr. Runyon made to you expressing his
20
     opposition to the proposed expansion?
21
                   No.
22
                   Would it be accurate to say that you
            Ο.
23
     just simply listened to him and had no response to
24
     what he said to you?
0173
1
                   Correct. Yes.
            Α.
 2
                   Do you have any facts or information
 3
     to indicate whether Mr. Runyon communicated with any
 4
     other county board member regarding the proposed
 5
     expansion?
            Α.
 6
                   No.
 7
            Ο.
                   Was it your understanding that the
 8
     first and second siting applications were
9
     essentially the same?
10
                   MR. PORTER: I object.
11
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
12
     BY THE WITNESS:
13
           Α.
                   That they were essentially the same,
14
     do I -- no.
     BY MR. MORAN:
15
16
                   You didn't have any understanding --
            Q.
17
                   Well, excuse me. I understood that
     they were reapplication. I thought you were
18
19
     referring to what went on in the hearings. I
20
     believe there was new evidence brought up in the
21
     second hearing.
            Q.
22
                   Let me ask the question again.
            Α.
23
                   Okay.
24
                   Was it your understanding that the
0174
1
     first and second applications were essentially the
 2
     same?
 3
            Α.
 4
                   Again, let me go back to your
            Q.
 5
     deposition.
 6
            Α.
                   Okay.
 7
                   And I will ask you if you were asked
8
     the following question and you gave this answer?
 9
            Α.
                   Okay.
10
                   "QUESTION: Now, as you sit here
11
     today --
12
                   MR. PORTER: You got a page?
```

```
13
                   MR. MORAN: Yes, 46.
14
     BY MR. MORAN:
15
            Q.
                   "QUESTION: Now, as you sit here
16
     today, is it your understanding that the first
17
     siting application was the same as the second siting
18
     application?
19
                    ANSWER: Mm-hmm. Yes."
2.0
                       Did you give that answer to that
21
     question?
22
            Α.
                   I probably did, yes. I don't recall
23
     it that way now, but that's okay.
24
                   Going back now for a moment to the
            Q.
0175
1
     first application. At any time before the vote on
 2
     the first application, did any person come to your
 3
     office to talk to you about the application?
 4
                   On the first application?
            Α.
 5
                   (Indicating.)
            Q.
 6
                   I don't recall.
            Α.
 7
                   And is it accurate to say -- and I may
 8
    have asked this before, but did you say that there
 9
     were not any picketers outside the county building
     during the vote on the first application?
10
                   I don't recall there being any.
11
            Α.
12
                   Thank you,
            Q.
13
                   MR. MORAN: I have no further
14
            questions.
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you. Before
            Mr. Porter does his cross, I do want to say,
16
17
            you know, when I say that some witnesses were
18
            evasive, I stated that about 20 minutes ago,
19
            I don't mean to question their credibility.
20
           Only that I think counsels had to ask the
            same question in numerous ways to try to get
21
22
            an answer from them, and I can attribute that
2.3
            to some of these applications go back two or
2.4
            three years and to remember the details.
0176
1
            just want to make the record clear that
 2
            evasive is not a bad thing. It's just these
 3
            details are two to three years old. With
            that said, Mr. Porter, you may proceed.
 5
               CROSS-EXAMINATION
     BY MR. PORTER:
 6
            Ο.
                   There was some discussion about the
 8
     letters that you received before March 17th of 2004.
9
     Isn't it true that you were instructed by
10
    Mr. Helsten and Mr. Smith to disregard any
11
     communications you received outside the hearing
12
    process?
13
            Α.
                   Correct. Yes.
                   Did you do that considering those
14
            Ο.
15
     letters?
16
                   Yes, I did.
           Α.
17
                   MR. PORTER: Objection.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
19
    BY MR. PORTER:
```

```
20
                   There was also some discussion
     about some -- well, there was some statement about
21
     your constituency. Is your district in the district
22
     where the landfill is located?
23
24
            Α.
                   No.
0177
1
            Ο.
                   Do you have a clear recollection of
 2.
     anybody telling you outside of the hearing process
     to vote against the landfill?
 3
 4
            Α.
                   Outside of the hearing process, no.
 5
            Q.
                   So when Mr. Moran was asking you about
 6
     individuals that told you to vote against the
 7
     landfill, was that during the hearing that you heard
 8
 9
                   Yes.
            Α.
10
                   There were some discussion about
            Q.
11
     Mr. Harrison. Did you ever feel threatened or
12
     intimidated by Mr. Harrison?
13
            Α.
                   Absolutely not.
14
                   Now, when someone would come and try
            Q.
15
     to talk to you about the landfill, what would you
16
     tell them?
17
            Α.
                   I just tell them there's nothing I
     could discuss about it. They would give me their
18
19
     opinion anyway. They wouldn't leave until they did
20
     it. It's as simple as that.
21
            Q.
                   Would you tell them you're not
22
     supposed to talk about it, end of story?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
24
            Q.
                   And isn't it true that you did not
0178
     allow Mr. Harrison to get far enough to explain his
1
 2
     reasons for opposing the landfill?
 3
            Α.
                   Correct.
 4
                   Now, regarding the statements of
 5
     Mr. Runyon, isn't it true that he made those
 6
     statements to you concerning waste management's
 7
     first application?
 8
                   Could be, yes.
            Α.
 9
            Q.
                   Again --
10
                   You got to know Mr. Runyon.
            Α.
                   If any of those statements were made
11
            Q.
     outside of the hearing process, did you follow
12
13
     Counsel's instruction to disregard them?
14
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
15
16
     BY THE WITNESS:
17
            Α.
                   Yes.
18
     BY MR. PORTER:
19
                   Did you ever do a page-by-page
20
     analysis of the first application to the second
21
     application to determine if they were the same?
                   I read both transcripts, if that's
22
            Α.
23
     what you mean.
                   When Mr. Moran asked you if you
24
            Ο.
0179
```

thought the applications were the same, at one point

```
you said no, and then he brought out deposition
 3
     testimony. You agreed that you must have said that
 4
     at the dep, and then you said that's not my opinion.
 5
    Now, what did you mean by that?
 6
                  Well, my opinion was that there was a
 7
     difference in the application because there was some
 8
    new evidence and things brought in on the second
 9
     one. Now, as far as the application as I want to
10
     sign up for something, those were probably the same,
11
    but after the total picture, they weren't the same.
12
                  You're saying the hearing themselves
            Q.
13
     over the applications were different, is that right?
14
            Α.
                   Correct.
15
            Q.
                   What about -- there was some reference
16
     to the pickets, did the pickets -- or picketers in
17
     any way threaten or intimidate you?
18
           Α.
                   No.
19
                   MR. PORTER: Nothing further.
20
            REDIRECT EXAMINATION
21
    BY MR. MORAN:
                  Mr. James, how many of the hearings on
22
           Ο.
23
     the second application did you attend?
24
                  I'm going to say three for sure, and I
0180
 1
    believe I went to a fourth one, but didn't sign in.
 2.
     I don't recall. I was there like a half hour is
 3
                   So are you saying when you went to
 5
     three of the meetings, are you talking about three
 6
     sessions or three different days --
 7
            Α.
                   Three sessions.
 8
                   -- or one day, three sessions?
            Q.
9
                   MR. PORTER: Answer again. You guys
10
            were talking over each other.
     BY THE WITNESS:
11
12
                  Answer, excuse me. I misunderstood
           Α.
13
     this. I'm missing this.
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: I'm sorry.
15
            Mr. Moran, could you do me a favor and ask
16
            the question again, or do you want Julie to
17
            read it back?
                   MR. MORAN: Yes.
18
     BY MR. MORAN:
19
20
            Q.
                  How many sessions of the public
21
    hearing on the second application did you attend?
22
                   I'm going to say three sessions. I'm
            A.
23
     going to say I was there about three days. Now, I'm
24
    not sure. I know I was there one full day. I went
0181
1
     a couple other times. You're talking about the ones
 2
     at the Quality Inn at Bradley, correct?
 3
            Q.
                   (Indicating.)
 4
                       During the hearings you attended,
 5
     were witnesses testifying during those hearings?
 6
            Α.
 7
            Ο.
                   Were any members of the public
```

testifying during the hearings you attended?

```
9
           Α.
                  Yes.
10
           Q.
                  But you can't tell us as you're
11
     sitting here which sessions you attended?
12
                  No, I can't.
           Α.
13
                  And it's your recollection that some
           Ο.
14
    of the people who told you to vote no, were people
15
    who told you to vote no at the public hearing?
16
                  I don't think I said that, did I?
17
                  That's what I thought I heard you say.
18
    My question is, do you want to clarify that? Did
19
    the people who told you to vote no, tell you to vote
20
    no at the public hearing?
21
                  No, they told me what their position
22
    was, but they didn't tell me how to vote.
23
                  MR. MORAN: That's all I have.
24
0182
1
            RECROSS-EXAMINATION
2
    BY MR. PORTER:
3
                  Did anybody ever tell you how to vote?
           Q.
4
           Α.
5
                  HEARING OFFICER: Was that a no?
6
                  THE WITNESS: I'm going to say no.
                  MR. PORTER: Nothing further.
7
8
                  THE WITNESS: They could try.
9
                             EXAMINATION
           REDIRECT
10
    BY MR. MORAN:
11
                  Mr. James, you just indicated that
12
    nobody told you how to vote, but do you agree that
13
     there were persons who told you to vote against this
14
    application, the second application, and that they
15
    told you that prior to March 17th, 2004?
16
           Α.
                  (Indicating.)
17
                  HEARING OFFICER:
                                    Was that a yes?
18
    BY THE WITNESS:
19
                  I would say yes.
           Α.
20
    BY MR. MORAN:
21
                  And those persons told you to vote
           Ο.
    that way in person, in other words, they didn't tell
22
23
    you over the phone, they told you in person?
24
                  I'm going to say yes.
           Α.
0183
1
                  Thank you.
2
            RECROSS - EXAMINATION
3
    BY MR. PORTER:
4
                  I'm sorry, Mr. James, but you keep
           Q.
5
     saying I'm going to say yes. Do you have a clear
6
    recollection of that happening?
7
                  No, I don't because there's been so
8
    many conversations and so many --
9
                  MR. PORTER: I have nothing further.
10
    BY THE WITNESS:
11
                  -- we're talking about hundreds of
           Α.
12
    people.
13
                  MR. MORAN: I have nothing further.
14
                  HEARING OFFICER: You may step down,
15
           Mr. James. Thank you very much.
```

```
16
                       Before I forget, I do have an
17
            appearance that was handed to me. The
            appearance is for Brenda Gorski and Richard
18
19
            Porter, and I'll take it in and file it with
20
            the Board, and Mr. Helsten already has his
21
            appearance on file. I think we're going to
22
            take a break now until about 20 to 2:00 for
2.3
            lunch. Thank you very much.
2.4
0184
1
                       (Whereupon, a break was taken,
 2
                        after which the following
 3
                        proceedings were had.)
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: We're back on the
 5
            record. Good afternoon. It's approximately,
            I don't know, 1:50, 1:48. We just got back
 6
 7
            from lunch. I think when Mr. Moran is ready,
 8
            he can proceed with his I believe 17th
9
            witness.
10
                   MR. MORAN: Thank you.
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you. Sir,
11
            raise your right hand, and Julie will swear
12
13
            you in.
14
                       (Witness sworn.)
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you. You can
15
16
           have a seat.
17
     WHEREUPON:
18
                        CULVER VICKERY
19
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
20
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
21
              DIRECT EXAMINATION
22
    BY MR. MORAN:
23
            Q.
                   Good afternoon.
24
                   Good afternoon.
            Α.
0185
                   What is your name?
1
            Q.
 2
                   My name is Vickery, Culver James
            Α.
 3
    Vickery.
 4
                   And could you spell your last name?
            Q.
 5
                   V-I-C-K-E-R-Y.
            Α.
 6
                   What is your address?
            0.
 7
                   324 North Locust Street in Momence,
            Α.
 8
    Illinois.
9
            Q.
                   How long have you lived there?
10
            Α.
                   Thirty-five years.
11
                   What is your occupation?
            Q.
12
                   Sales.
            Α.
13
            Q.
                   Are you employed?
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
            Q.
                   By whom?
16
            Α.
                   River Front Ford Mercury in Momence.
17
            Q.
                   Are you a member of the Kankakee
18
    County Board?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
            Q.
                   For how long have you been a member?
21
           Α.
                   About two-and-a-half years.
22
     elected in of 2002.
```

```
23
                   Are you familiar with the application
24
     to expand the existing Kankakee landfill, which was
0186
1
     filed by Waste Management of Illinois on August 16th
     of 2002?
 2
 3
                   Yes.
            Α.
                   \ensuremath{\text{I'm}} going to refer to that application
 4
            Ο.
 5
     as the 2002 application or the first application.
 6
                       Were the hearings on that
 7
     application conducted by the Regional Planning
 8
     Commission in November and December of 2002?
9
                   Yes, they were.
            Α.
10
            Q.
                   Did you attend any of those hearings?
11
            Α.
12
                   How many of the hearings did you
            Q.
13
     attend?
14
                   Several.
            Α.
15
                   And this was before you actually took
            Q.
     office?
16
17
                   No, this was after I took office. I
18
     took office about the -- I was elected the first
     week in November, and because of the situation, I
19
     was immediately appointed. My predecessor had died
20
     while he was in office. So I came on board sooner
2.1
2.2
     than the rest of the elected officials.
                   Did the county board vote on the 2002
2.3
            Q.
24
     application on January 31st of 2003?
0187
1
                   I believe that's the date, yes.
            Α.
 2
                   Did you attend that county board
            Q.
 3
     meeting?
 4
                   Yes.
            Α.
 5
                   And that was here in this building?
            Ο.
 6
            Α.
 7
                   In this room?
            Q.
8
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   Were there any picketers inside or
9
            Ο.
     outside the building on that day?
10
                   I don't recall any at all.
11
            Α.
12
                   Prior to January 31st of 2003, had you
            Ο.
13
     received any phone calls relating to the proposed
14
     expansion?
15
            Α.
                   No.
16
            Ο.
                   Prior to January 31st of 2003, did you
17
     receive any letters or written materials relating to
18
     the proposed expansion?
19
                   None that I recall.
            Α.
20
            Ο.
                   How did you vote on the first
21
     application?
22
            Α.
                   I voted to approve.
23
            Q.
                   And you considered each of the nine
24
     statutory criteria?
0188
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
            Q.
                   And voted on each of them?
 3
            Α.
                   Yes.
 4
            Ο.
                   Was there a second application filed
```

```
on September 26th of 2003?
 6
                   I'm not sure of the date, but I know
 7
     there was a second application filed in that time
 8
     frame.
9
                   And I'll refer to that application as
10
     the 2003 application or the second application.
11
                       Did you have any understanding as
12
     to whether the first application was essentially the
     same as the second application?
13
14
            Α.
                   I understand it was basically the
15
     same.
16
                   Were hearings conducted by the
            Q.
17
     Regional Planning Commission on the second
18
     application in January of 2004?
19
                   Yes.
            Α.
20
                   Did you attend any of those hearings?
            Q.
21
                   Several.
            Α.
22
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
            Ο.
23
     prepare a written report regarding the second
24
     application?
0189
1
                   Yes, it did.
            Α.
 2
                   Was that report made available for
            Q.
 3
     your review?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes.
 5
                   Did that report recommend approval of
 6
     the second application with certain conditions?
 7
                   I believe it did. It had many
            Α.
8
     stipulations.
9
                   And was that similar to the report it
            Q.
10
     had prepared for the first application?
11
                   My recollection is that it was --
            Α.
12
     there were more stipulations.
13
                   In the second report?
            Q.
14
            Α.
                   In the second.
                   But the recommendations of both
15
            Q.
16
     reports were the same?
17
            Α.
                   The recommendation was to -- yes.
                   Did the county board vote on the
18
            Ο.
19
     second application on March 17th of 2004?
20
                   Yes, it did.
            Α.
21
                   Did you attend that meeting at the
            Q.
22
     county board?
23
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
24
                   That was here in this building?
            Q.
0190
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
 2
            Ο.
                   In this room?
 3
            Α.
                   Yes.
 4
            Q.
                   Were there picketers inside or outside
 5
     the building on that day?
 6
            Α.
                   Yes, there were.
 7
                   You saw those picketers?
            Q.
 8
            Α.
                   Yes.
 9
            Q.
                   How many did you see?
10
            Α.
                   As I drove up, it seemed the sidewalk
11
     was full of them. I didn't count.
```

```
12
            Q.
                   Were any of them carrying signs?
13
            Α.
                   Yes.
14
            Q.
                   What did the signs say?
15
            Α.
                   No Chicago garbage, no dump, things to
16
     that effect.
17
                   Were these similar to signs that have
            Q.
18
     been posted throughout the area prior to that date?
19
                   Yes.
            Α.
20
                   And had you seen those signs that were
21
     posted in various locations throughout the area
22
     prior to that date?
23
                   Yes, I was aware of those signs.
            Α.
24
            Q.
                   And those signs said no dump, no
0191
1
     Chicago garbage?
 2
                   That's correct.
            Α.
 3
                   How did you vote on the second
            Ο.
 4
     application?
 5
                   I voted no on criteria one and voted
            Α.
 6
     yes on the other eight criteria.
 7
                   So your vote of no on criteria one was
 8
     different from your vote on criteria one for the
 9
     first application?
10
            Α.
                   That's correct.
11
                   MR. MORAN: Mr. Hearing Officer, for
12
            the purpose of this witness, I would ask all
13
            those questions I asked of Ms. Hertzberger as
14
            the questions phrased, but only for criteria
15
            one, just so that the record --
                   HEARING OFFICER: The record will
16
17
            reflect that. Thank you, Mr. Moran.
18
     BY MR. MORAN:
19
                  Prior to your vote on March 17th,
20
     2004, did you receive any phone calls regarding the
21
     proposed expansion?
22
                   I did not receive any phone calls
            Α.
23
     directly to me.
24
                   And by that, you mean that there were
            Ο.
0192
     phone calls placed, but they were not placed
1
     directly to you?
 3
                   I believe in my deposition I stated
            Α.
 4
     that my wife had passed along a message that Bruce
 5
     had called. I assumed it was Bruce Clark, but after
 6
     checking the number, it wasn't Bruce Clark's number.
 7
     I did not return the call.
 8
                   Do you recall the number?
            Q.
 9
            Α.
                   No.
10
                   Did you ever determine who the Bruce
            Q.
11
     was that was trying to contact you?
12
            Α.
                   No.
13
            Q.
                   Do you know or have you heard of an
14
     individual named Bruce Harrison?
15
            Α.
                   Yes.
16
            Ο.
                   And who is Mr. Harrison?
17
            Α.
                   He was an opponent of the landfill.
                   And is it your belief that it was
18
            Ο.
```

```
19
     Bruce Harrison who tried to call you that day?
                   I don't know if belief is the word,
20
            Α.
21
     but I assume it was.
22
            Q.
                   And what you've said is that you never
23
     returned his call?
2.4
                   I did not return the call.
            Α.
0193
1
                   Did you have any communications with
 2
     Mr. Harrison at any time prior to March 17th, 2004?
 3
                   The only communication I would have
 4
     had would have been right here in this room as a,
 5
     hello, I'm Bruce Harrison.
 6
                   And did that happen on March 17th,
            Q.
 7
     2004?
8
                   I can't recall the exact date.
            Α.
9
                   And that was the only phone call that
            Ο.
10
     you received prior to March 17th, 2004?
11
                   That's correct.
            Α.
12
                   Did you receive any letters or any
            Q.
13
     written materials --
                   Yes, I did, numerous letters.
14
            Α.
15
                   And were they sent to you at your
            Q.
16
    home?
17
            Α.
                   Yes.
18
                   Can you estimate for us about how many
            Q.
19
     letters you received?
20
            Α.
                   Twenty-five.
                   Did you open the letters?
21
            Q.
22
                   I opened one.
            Α.
23
                   Did you read it?
            Q.
24
            Α.
                   Perhaps two. I would say no more than
0194
1
     two.
 2
                   Did you read the letters that you
            Ο.
     opened?
 3
                   Well, the opening line indicated that
 4
     we're against the landfill. So I kept a file of
 5
     those letters unopened from that point on in my desk
 6
 7
     drawer, and upon conclusion of this matter, I turned
 8
     them over to county clerk Bruce Clark.
 9
                   Do you recall when you turned those
            Ο.
10
     over to Bruce Clark?
                   Near the end of this -- near the end
11
            Α.
     of the vote, I would assume. I remember bringing
12
13
     the whole folder in several times in my briefcase,
14
     and then I ultimately gave them to Bruce, unopened.
15
            0.
                   Would that have been on or shortly
16
     before the March 17th vote?
17
                   Somewhere after -- I would imagine
            Α.
18
     after the vote, yes.
19
            Q.
                   Sometime after the vote on March 17th?
20
            Α.
                   Yes, I believe that was the date or
21
     the time frame.
2.2
                   In your service on the county board,
23
     had you ever had an occasion where you received as
2.4
     many letters regarding an issue as you did for this
```

```
proposed expansion?
 2
            Α.
                   No.
 3
            Q.
                   At any point prior to March 17th of
     2004, did any other person attempt to communicate or
 5
     contact you with respect to the proposed expansion?
 6
                   I recall, no. No contact with anyone
 7
     at all.
 8
                   MR. MORAN: I have no further
 9
            questions.
10
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
11
            Mr. Moran. Mr. Porter?
12
                   MR. PORTER: Some quick follow-ups.
13
               CROSS-EXAMINATION
14
     BY MR. PORTER:
15
                   Why didn't you return Mr. Harrison --
            Q.
16
     strike that.
17
                       Why didn't you return the phone
18
     call from Bruce?
19
                   Well, I was -- I did not want to get
20
     involved in any conversation outside of the hearing
21
    process.
22
                   Is that because you've been instructed
23
    not to?
2.4
                   That's correct.
           Α.
0196
1
            Ο.
                   And why didn't you read the letters?
 2
                   That was part of my task was not to
 3
     take into account anything outside the hearing
     process.
 5
                   Why did you give the letters to the
           Q.
 6
     county clerk?
 7
                   I thought as a matter of record that
            Α.
 8
     somewhere down the line they would be made part of
9
     the record.
10
                   You had also been counseled that if
     you got letters, give them up to the clerk; is that
11
12
     right?
13
                   That's right.
           Α.
14
                   Now, if the record shows that the
15
     letters that went to you are in the record opened,
     did you do that?
16
17
                   Yes, if there -- I returned two, at
           Α.
     most, opened letters. The rest were unopened.
18
                   If there for some reason in the record
19
20
     all of them are opened, did somebody else opened
2.1
     them?
22
                   Someone else opened them.
            Α.
23
                   Someone in the clerk's office or
            Ο.
24
     somewhere else?
0197
1
            Α.
                   In the clerk's office. I passed them
 2
     to the clerk unopened.
 3
                   You mentioned that the second
            Q.
 4
     application had more stipulations. Did you mean
 5
     more conditions?
 6
                   More conditions. I have not reviewed
     those recently, but that was my feeling at the time
```

```
8
     that there were more stipulations.
9
                 Mr. Moran brought up the picketers.
10
     Did the picketers in any way intimidate or threaten
11
12
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
14
     BY THE WITNESS:
15
                  I was more surprised than intimidated
16
    when I drove up. You know, I didn't expect it.
17
    was not an intimidation. It was a surprise.
18
    BY MR. PORTER:
19
                  And the one phone call that your wife
           Q.
20
     took, did that in any way intimidate or threaten
21
22
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
23
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
24
0198
    BY THE WITNESS:
1
 2
           Α.
 3
     BY MR. PORTER:
 4
                  And the mere fact that you were sent
 5
     letters, even though you didn't read them, did that
 6
     in any way threaten or intimidate you?
 7
                  MR. MORAN: Objection. He's asking,
 8
            again, what he considered.
9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Well, again, I think
10
            threaten, my ruling has been it's a state of
            mind at that moment, not at the time the
11
            decision maker made the decision on the
12
13
            application, and I think it's been consistent
14
           through there. And not only that, you know,
15
           Waste Management has been opening the door
16
           many times on whether there were picketers
17
            out there, letters in opposition, but in any
            event, my ruling is consistent, and it
18
19
            stands, and the objection is overruled.
20
    BY MR. PORTER:
21
            Q.
                  Do you remember the question?
22
            Α.
                   No.
23
                   I'll just re-ask, rather than have her
            Ο.
24
    read it back.
0199
1
                       The letters that were sent to you,
 2
     even though you didn't read them, was the fact that
 3
     they were sent to you threatening or intimidating to
 4
    you?
 5
            Α.
                   No,
 6
                   MR. PORTER: I have nothing further.
 7
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
 8
                   MR. MORAN: No questions.
9
                   HEARING OFFICER: You may step down,
10
           Mr. Vickery. Thank you.
11
                       Raise your right hand, sir.
12
                       (Witness sworn.)
13
                   HEARING OFFICER: You may have a seat.
14
            Thank you.
```

```
15
     WHEREUPON:
16
                     JOHN SKIMERHORN, JR.
17
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
18
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
19
              DIRECT EXAMINATION
20
     BY MR. MORAN:
21
                   Good afternoon. Could you state your
2.2
    name and spell your last name for the court
23
    reporter?
24
            Α.
                   John V, as in Victor, Skimerhorn,
0200
1
     S-K-I-M-E-R-H-O-R-N, Jr.
 2
                   Mr. Skimerhorn, what is your business
            Q.
 3
     or occupation?
 4
                   I'm a licensed private investigator in
            Α.
 5
     the state of Illinois.
 6
                   What is your office address?
            Q.
 7
            Α.
                   444 North Jackson Avenue, Bradley,
 8
     Illinois 60915.
9
                   And for how long have you been a
            Q.
10
    private licensed -- what did you say?
                   Investigator.
11
            Α.
12
            Ο.
                   Investigator.
13
                   I was licensed in 1991.
            Α.
                   Were you retained in this matter to
14
            Ο.
15
     serve subpoenas both for deposition and appearance
16
     at hearing?
17
            Α.
                   That's correct.
18
                   And you were retained by Waste
            Q.
19
    Management of Illinois to do that?
20
                   That's correct.
            Α.
21
            Q.
                   Were you given a subpoena to serve
22
     upon a Mr. Bruce Harrison to appear for a deposition
23
     in this matter?
24
                   That's correct.
            Α.
0201
1
                   And when were you retained and given a
 2
     subpoena for purposes of service upon Mr. Harrison
 3
     approximately?
 4
            Α.
                   For the deposition I believe it was
 5
     September 2004.
 6
                   Can you describe for us the steps you
 7
     took in attempting to serve that subpoena upon
 8
     Mr. Harrison?
 9
            Α.
                   I was given a list of locations of
10
    places he lived at, friends he knew, places he may
11
     or may not have worked, and one place that he hung
12
     out at for drinking purposes, and I was also given
13
     the description of one of his vehicles. Later on,
     through one of his relatives, I found out a
14
15
     description of another vehicle, and I proceeded to
16
    go to those various places to see if he was there to
17
     serve the subpoena.
18
                   Could you describe for us the results
            Q.
19
     of your efforts?
20
                   Every place I went I was told --
```

either I was told he wasn't there, or I saw neither

- 22 of his two vehicles. One person told me she
- believed he moved out of the state or possibly 23
- 24 downstate. One of the two. She wasn't sure. One 0202
- 1 person told me that they didn't know Bruce Harrison.
- 2 Did you have occasion to meet a 3
 - Ms. Deborah Bates?

5

6

7

8

9

10

13

14

15

16

17

2.1

2.2

23

24

0203 1

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15 16

17

18

19

20

21

22

- Α. T did.
- Where did you meet her? Q.
- Α. At her home. I'm not sure of the street she's on, but it intersects with Wall Street over in West Bradley.
- And how many times did you meet with Q. Ms. Bates at that address?
- 11 I want to say two, possibly three Α. 12 times altogether.
 - And the first occasion that you went Q. to this address and attempted to serve Mr. Harrison and met Ms. Bates, what did you say to Ms. Bates?
 - Well, I asked to speak to Bruce Harrison, and I was told he wasn't there.
- 18 Did Ms. Bates indicate anything else Q. 19 to you with respect to Mr. Harrison or his 2.0 whereabouts?
 - Well, I asked her if she knew how I Α. could get in touch with him or if she knew anybody else that might know how, and she is the person that told me about relatives living downstate in a place
 - called Goreville that he may or may not be there, that he had a sister somewhere on the west coast in California. She didn't have an address, and that he wasn't around right now. She didn't know where he was at. She hadn't spoken to him in a couple weeks.
 - And she indicated she had no Q. information regarding his whereabouts?
 - She claimed she did not know where he was at.
 - Did you have any subsequent meetings or discussions with Ms. Bates about your attempts to serve Mr. Harrison?
 - Yes, I did. I went back a second time probably a week, maybe two weeks later just to ask if she had heard from him, if she learned anything else, because I asked her to get in touch with me if she did, and she had never done so, and then recently in March I spoke to her, and she claimed she still didn't know where he was at.
 - Did she in any way indicate to you whether he was taking steps to avoid your service of the subpoena upon him?
- 23 Α. Yes, she did on the very first 2.4 meeting.
- 1 Ο. What did she say?
- 2 Α. She had told me that the person prior to me that tried to serve the subpoenas, that he was

```
playing games with them -- this was her words, he
 5
     was playing games with them. He enjoyed doing so.
 6
     He was having a good time out of it. He would stay
     at her house and park his car in other locations so
 8
     that nobody could see the vehicle there. Other
 9
     times he would park the car in front of her house,
10
     and then have a friend come and pick him up and go
11
     some place else, so she could say he wasn't there
12
     still.
13
            Ο.
                   So was it her indication that
14
     Mr. Harrison was, in fact, aware of the fact that
15
     attempts were being made to serve him with the
16
     subpoena?
17
                   Oh, definitely. She said this was all
            Α.
18
     a game to him, her words.
19
                   Did Ms. Bates at any point indicate
20
     that Mr. Harrison wanted to communicate with you,
21
     that she should perhaps set up a meeting in order to
22
     allow for questions to be asked of Mr. Harrison
23
     regarding this matter?
24
                   At the end of our last conversation, I
            Α.
0205
     believe -- correction. I take that back. At the
 1
 2
     end of our conversation on that first meeting, she
     did state that he had said that one time.
 3
 4
            Q.
                   And what specifically did she say he
 5
     said?
 6
                   Paraphrasing from what she said, he
 7
     had indicated that she should tell those guys,
 8
     meaning Waste Management, that for $100 you could
 9
     set up a meeting between them and him, and he would
10
     then talk to him, and she apparently never did.
11
                   So that suggestion was never followed
            Q.
12
     up on?
13
                   Not to my knowledge.
            Α.
14
                   Did Ms. Bates ever provide you with a
15
     phone number or other information where Mr. Harrison
16
     may be reached?
17
            Α.
                   I never received a phone number on any
18
     indication where he might be.
19
                   And to this day you've been unable to
20
     locate or find Mr. -- find the whereabouts of
     Mr. Harrison?
21
22
                   As of last Saturday -- correction --
23
     last Sunday I have not been able to find the
2.4
     whereabouts of him. That was the last attempt I
0206
 1
     made.
 2
            Q.
                   Thank you, Mr. Skimerhorn.
 3
                   MR. MORAN: Nothing further at this
 4
            point.
 5
                   MR. HELSTEN: No questions.
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
 7
            step down. Thank you, sir.
                       Raise your right hand, and Julie
 8
 9
            will swear you in.
10
                        (Witness sworn.)
```

```
11
                   HEARING OFFICER: You could have a
12
            seat.
                   Thank you.
13
                   MR. MORAN: May I proceed?
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: Go ahead.
     WHEREUPON:
15
16
                          RUTH BARBER
17
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
18
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
19
              DIRECT EXAMINATION
20
     BY MR. MORAN:
21
            Q.
                   Could you tell us your name and spell
22
     your last name for the court reporter?
23
                   Ruth Ann Barber, B-A-R-B-E-R.
            Α.
24
            Q.
                   What is your address, Ms. Barber?
0207
                   142 South Locust Street, Mantino,
 1
            Α.
 2
     Illinois.
 3
                   How long have you lived there?
            Q.
 4
                   Four years.
            Α.
 5
                   What is your occupation?
            Q.
 6
            Α.
                   I'm a property manager.
 7
                   Are you employed?
            Q.
 8
                   Self-employed.
            Α.
 9
                   Are you a county board member?
            Ο.
10
            Α.
                   Yes.
11
            Ο.
                   How long have you served on the
12
     Kankakee County Board?
                   Three years.
13
            Α.
14
                   Were you elected or appointed?
            Q.
15
            Α.
                   Elected.
16
                   That would have been in November of
            Ο.
17
     2002?
18
            Α.
                   Correct.
19
                   Are you aware of an application filed
            Ο.
     by Waste Management of Illinois to expand the
20
     existing landfill?
21
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
                   Are you aware of that application,
            Ο.
24
     which was filed August 16th of 2002, which I will
0208
     refer to as the 2002 application or the first
 1
 2
     application?
 3
            Α.
                   No.
 4
            Q.
                   You aren't aware that it was filed
 5
     that day?
 6
                   Correct.
            Α.
 7
                   Do you have any reason to indicate
            Q.
 8
     that there was not an application filed by waste
 9
     management on August 16th, 2002?
10
            Α.
                   No.
11
            Q.
                   Are you aware of whether there were
12
     hearings conducted on a siting application in
     November and December of 2002?
13
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
            Ο.
                   Did you attend any of those hearings?
16
            Α.
                   I don't recall.
17
                   Do you know whether the Kankakee
            Ο.
```

```
18
     County Board voted on the first application, 2002
19
     application, on January 31st of 2003?
20
            Α.
                   Correct.
21
            Q.
                   Did you attend the meeting in which
22
     that vote took place?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
24
            Ο.
                   Did you vote on the 2002 application
0209
 1
     on that day?
 2
            Α.
                   Yes.
 3
                   Were there picketers in or around the
            Ο.
 4
     building on that date?
 5
                   I don't recall.
            Α.
 6
            Ο.
                   Prior to January 31st of 2004 (sic),
 7
     did you receive any phone calls regarding the
 8
     proposed expansion?
 9
                   That date again?
            Α.
10
                   January 31, 2003.
            Q.
11
                   No.
            Α.
12
                   Did you receive any letters or written
            Q.
13
     materials prior to January 31, 2003 regarding the
14
     proposed expansion?
15
                   I don't recall. If I can say, dates I
            Α.
16
     don't recall.
17
                   How did you vote on the 2002
            Q.
18
     application?
19
            Α.
                   I don't recall.
20
            Q.
                   Would it refresh your recollection if
21
     I were to tell you the roll-call vote for that day
     indicated that you voted in favor of the first
22
23
     application?
24
            Α.
                   Correct.
0210
 1
                   Did you become aware that a second
 2
     application to expand the landfill was filed on
     September 26th of 2003?
 3
                   I became aware that it was filed.
 4
     Dates -- I -- if you can't put a time line in front
 5
 6
     of me, I'm so new to this board, I can't sit here
 7
     and honestly say I remember verbatim this date. I
 8
     can't.
 9
                   Do you know that a second siting
10
     application was filed --
11
            Α.
                   Correct.
12
            Ο.
                   -- sometime in 2003?
13
                   Correct.
            Α.
14
                   Were the hearings on that 2003
            Ο.
15
     application held in January of 2004?
                   I don't recall.
16
            Α.
17
                   Did you attend any of the hearings on
18
     the second application?
19
            Α.
                   I don't recall.
20
            Ο.
                   Are you aware of whether the Regional
21
     Planning Commission conducted the hearings on the
2.2
     first and the second siting applications?
23
            Α.
                   No.
24
            Ο.
                   Are you aware of whether the Regional
```

```
0211
 1
     Planning Commission prepared a report recommending
 2
     approval for --
 3
                   MR. PORTER: Same objection.
 4
     BY MR. MORAN:
 5
                   -- the first and second siting
 6
     applications?
 7
                   MR. PORTER: We're now asking whether
 8
            she's aware of specific items of the record.
 9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled. She may
10
            answer, if she's able.
11
     BY THE WITNESS:
12
                   I don't recall.
            Α.
13
     BY MR. MORAN:
14
                   Did you vote on the second siting
            Q.
15
     application?
16
            Α.
                   Yes.
17
                   Did that vote occur on March 17th,
            Q.
     2004?
18
19
            Α.
20
                   Did you appear at the county building
            Ο.
21
     to vote on that day on the second application?
22
                   I was present.
2.3
                   Did you see any picketers either
            Ο.
2.4
     inside or outside the building that day?
0212
1
            Α.
                   I don't recall.
 2
            Q.
                   How did you vote on the second
 3
     application?
                   I don't recall.
 4
            Α.
 5
                   Does it refresh your recollection if I
            Ο.
 6
     were to tell you that the roll-call vote for March
 7
     17th, 2004 indicates that you voted against the
 8
     criteria one, three and six of that application?
 9
                   Correct.
            Α.
10
                   So now you remember that you did vote
            Q.
     against those three criteria?
11
12
            Α.
                   (Indicating.)
13
                   You need to say yes or no.
            Q.
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
                   MR. MORAN: Mr. Halloran, at this
            point I would ask this witness those
16
            questions I asked Ms. Hertzberger and
17
18
            specifically relate them to criteria one,
19
            three and six?
                   HEARING OFFICER: And the record will
2.0
21
            so reflect. Thank you, Mr. Moran.
22
     BY MR. MORAN:
23
                   Now, Ms. Barber, prior to March 17th,
24
     2004, did you receive any phone calls regarding the
0213
 1
     proposed expansion?
 2
            Α.
                   I received a voice mail message.
 3
                   And did you receive that at your home
     or your business?
 5
            Α.
                   Home.
 6
            Ο.
                   Who was the message left by?
```

```
7
                   I don't know. My husband cleared the
     messages that night, just listened to it long enough
8
     to know it was about the landfill and erased it, but
9
10
     did at the time.
11
                   So your husband listened to the
            Ο.
12
     message, correct?
13
                   My husband listened to it enough to
14
     know it wasn't pertaining to our family or business
15
     and erased it.
16
            Ο.
                   But it was your husband, not you that
17
     listened to the message?
18
            Α.
                   Correct.
19
            Q.
                   And he told you about the message?
20
            Α.
                   Right, because it was addressed to me.
21
                   What did he tell you about what the
            Q.
22
     message said?
23
                   That it was about the landfill.
            Α.
24
                   Did he say whether it was about the
            Ο.
0214
1
     proposed expansion, and it was from someone who said
 2
     they opposed the expansion?
 3
            Α.
                   No, just it was about the landfill, I
 4
     erased it.
 5
                   Was a number left on the message?
            Ο.
 6
                   I don't know. I mean --
            Α.
 7
            Q.
                   If there were one, your husband didn't
     write it down?
 8
 9
            Δ
                   No, no, he didn't listen to the whole
10
     thing. He just said he listened to it long enough,
     he heard landfill and erased it.
11
12
                   That was the only phone call you
            Q.
13
     received before March 17th, 2004 regarding the
14
     proposed expansion?
15
            Α.
                   Correct.
16
                   Did you receive any letters or written
            Q.
17
     materials --
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   -- regarding the proposed expansion
            Ο.
20
     prior to March 17th, 2004?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
                   How many?
            Ο.
23
                   I'll say 30, 40.
            Α.
                   Did you open any of these letters?
24
            Ο.
0215
                   The first couple letters I opened.
1
            Α.
 2
                   And did you read them?
            Q.
 3
                   I read the first couple lines of each
            Α.
 4
     letter.
 5
            Q.
                   And is what you read -- did it contain
 6
     statements opposing the proposed expansion?
 7
                   No, I -- what I read was basically who
 8
     they were, and why they were writing, but then I
 9
     didn't -- I didn't read the rest of it. I just, at
10
     that point, threw it in the recycle bin.
11
                   Did you conclude that these letters
12
     were from individuals opposed to the proposed
13
     expansion?
```

```
14
                   I just knew that -- from the training
     provided, when I was sworn in in December, that if
15
16
     we received any information, we were to not read it,
     as well as the newspaper, so I just -- I didn't read
17
18
     it. I didn't read it thoroughly. I just threw it
19
     in the recycle.
2.0
                   The letters you didn't open, what was
2.1
     your reason for concluding that they were relating
22
     to the proposed expansion?
23
            Α.
                  The addresses were primarily all
24
     Chebanse. I have had no reason to be in Chebanse in
0216
1
     the last 40 years. I just tossed them in the
 2
    recycle bin.
 3
                   During your service as a county board
            Q.
 4
    member, had you ever received this volume of mail on
 5
     any issue being considered by the county board?
 6
                   Yes.
            Α.
 7
                   For what issue?
            Q.
 8
                   The asphalt plant.
            Α.
 9
                   And that was in April of last year?
            Ο.
10
                   It was last year.
            Α.
                   Was that the only time you received a
11
            Q.
     comparable amount of mail?
12
13
            Α.
                   Correct.
14
            Ο.
                   What did you do with all this mail you
15
    received?
                   I put it in a recycle bin, and from
16
17
     there, it goes to the big bin, and then A & J
18
     Disposal takes it.
19
                   You didn't return any of these letters
            Q.
20
     or send any of these letters to the county clerk or
21
     anyone at the county?
22
            Α.
                   No, no.
23
                   You didn't return any of the letters
            Q.
24
     to the sender?
0217
1
            Α.
                   No.
 2
                   Did you have any other communications
 3
     with any persons about the proposed expansion prior
     to March 17th, 2004?
 5
                   MR. PORTER: I'll object. That
 6
            question mischaracterizes the record.
 7
            Mr. Moran just said did she receive any other
 8
            communications with any persons about the
9
            landfill application. She hasn't testified
10
            she received any such communications.
                   MR. MORAN: I just heard she received
11
12
            a whole other letter regarding the proposed
13
            expansion.
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: I mean, that's what
15
            I heard as well. Overruled. She may answer,
            if she's able.
16
17
                   THE WITNESS: The question again.
18
                   HEARING OFFICER: Could you repeat it?
19
                       (Whereupon, the record
20
                        was read as requested.)
```

```
21
    BY THE WITNESS:
22
            Α.
23
    BY MR. MORAN:
24
            Q.
                  Do you know an individual by the name
0218
1
    of Bruce Harrison?
            Α.
                   Personally, no.
 3
            Q.
                  Have you ever heard of a person named
 4
    Bruce Harrison?
 5
            Α.
                  Yes.
 6
            Q.
                  And what have you heard about Bruce
 7
    Harrison?
8
                   MR. PORTER: Objection, relevance.
 9
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
10
                  MR. MORAN: Foundational, what she
            knows about Bruce Harrison. She says she's
11
12
           heard of him. We're now exploring what has
13
            she heard. Obviously, Mr. Harrison is one
14
            who has contacted numerous county board
15
            members.
                  HEARING OFFICER: I'll allow this one
16
17
            question. Ms. Barber, if you can answer.
    BY THE WITNESS:
18
19
                  Well, to clarify, I haven't heard
           Α.
2.0
    anything about Mr. Harrison. Mr. Harrison
    approached my office. I can't give you the date,
21
22
    but he approached my office prior to March 17th, and
23
     that's when I learned who Mr. Harrison is, was,
24
    what.
0219
    BY MR. MORAN:
1
 2
                  So at some point prior to March 17th
           Q.
 3
     2004, Mr. Harrison came to your office; correct?
                  Correct.
            Α.
 5
                  Did he come unannounced?
            Q.
 6
                  Correct.
            Α.
 7
                  He came uninvited?
            Q.
8
           Α.
                  Correct.
9
                  He attempted to talk to you?
           Q.
10
           Α.
                  Correct.
                  Did he come into your office?
11
           Ο.
12
                  Correct.
           Α.
13
           Q.
                  And speak with you?
14
           Α.
                  Yes.
15
           Q.
                  Do you remember what month this
16
    occurred?
17
                  (Indicating.)
           Α.
                  Was it sometime after Christmas of
18
            Ο.
19
     2003 and March 17th of 2004?
20
           Α.
                  Yes.
21
            Q.
                   Was it during the week or on a
22
    weekend?
23
                  During the week.
           Α.
24
                  Morning or afternoon?
            Q.
0220
1
           Α.
                  Afternoon.
 2
           Q.
                  Had you ever seen Mr. Harrison before
```

```
he showed up at your office?
            Α.
                   No.
 5
            Q.
                   So you didn't know who he was when he
 6
     came to your office?
 7
                   No, I didn't.
            Α.
 8
                   What did he say to you?
            Ο.
 9
            Α.
                   Do you remember me?
10
            Q.
                   And what did you say?
                   I just looked at him. I said no.
11
            Α.
12
            Ο.
                   Did he say anything in response?
13
            Α.
                   County board.
14
                   He said county board?
            Q.
15
                   (Indicating). And then it kind of
16
     jogged my memory, but -- and then he went on to say
17
     that he used to work at a place where I was the
    human resource person, and I still didn't remember
18
19
    him at that place. That was all that was discussed.
20
                   Did he say anything about the proposed
            Q.
21
     expansion?
22
                   He started rambling on. I pushed him
23
     out of my office. He just rambled and rambled, and
24
     I kind of started walking towards him to his
0221
    vehicle, and that was about it.
1
 2.
                   And was he rambling on about the
            Q.
3
     proposed expansion?
 4
            Α.
 5
            Q.
                   And was he rambling on about his
 6
     opposition to the expansion?
 7
                   I don't recall because I just -- my
8
    mind set was just to get him out of here. I just
9
    kind of kept walking towards him, walking to his
10
     vehicle. My office is on a very busy highway. So,
11
     I mean, it's not like we're in a residential area
12
     where he can just kind of linger. So, no, he just
    rambled. I can't recall what he said.
13
14
                   What did he say in response to your
            Ο.
15
     efforts to remove him or have him leave?
16
                 He said something that he wasn't going
           Α.
17
    back to work until this was resolved or something
18
     like that.
19
                   And when he said he wasn't going back
20
     until this was resolved, was he referring to the
21
    proposed expansion?
22
            Α.
                   I don't -- I don't -- I don't recall.
2.3
     I just remembered that because I thought, boy,
24
     that's pretty powerful, and I just walked away,
0222
     walked back to my office.
1
 2
                   What did Mr. Harrison do?
            Q.
 3
            Α.
                   He left.
 4
                   Did you have any conversations,
 5
     communications of any kind with Mr. Harrison after
 6
     that date?
 7
            Α.
                   Yes.
 8
            Q.
                   When was the next occasion?
            Α.
                   It was June or July. It was at a
```

```
fundraiser.
11
            Q.
                   Any other conversations,
12
     communications or discussions with Mr. Harrison?
13
            Α.
14
                   How long was Mr. Harrison at your
            Ο.
15
     office?
16
            Α.
                   Ten minutes.
17
                   Is that about how long it took you to
            Q.
18
     escort him off the property?
19
            Α.
                   Well, I let him ramble, and I just
20
     slowly walked towards him, and he -- you know, he
21
     just kept rambling. I don't know 10 minutes,
22
     five minutes. I don't -- I don't recall exactly.
23
     I'll say ten.
24
                   Well, when you say you let him ramble,
            Q.
0223
     you just let him talk about --
1
 2
                   When you're a human resource manager,
 3
     you just let people ramble. You just let them
 4
     ramble. It doesn't mean you're listening to them.
 5
     You just let them ramble.
 6
                   At some point you determined that the
            Q.
 7
     rambling had to come to an end?
 8
                   Right, because I had work to do. So I
9
     just started pushing him towards his vehicle, and...
10
            Q.
                   When you say you pushed him towards
11
     his vehicle --
12
            Α.
                   I just kept walking towards him so he
13
     would understand.
14
                   You didn't physically push him towards
            Q.
15
     his vehicle?
16
                   No, no, I didn't physically push him.
            Α.
17
            Q.
                   Do you know an individual by the name
18
     of Paul Gray?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
                   And who is Mr. Gray?
            Q.
21
            Α.
                   Former employee.
22
                   Does Mr. Gray live near or around the
            Ο.
23
     existing landfill?
                   I -- I don't know. I -- I don't know.
24
            Α.
0224
1
                   Did you have any communications or
 2
     discussions with Mr. Gray regarding the proposed
 3
     expansion?
 4
            Α.
                   He sent a letter.
 5
                   To you?
            Q.
 6
            Α.
                   Correct.
 7
            Q.
                   And this was a letter in which he
8
     opposed the proposed expansion?
9
            Α.
                   I didn't read it.
10
            Q.
                   And Karen Mallaney, do you know her?
11
            Α.
                   No.
12
                   Did you receive a letter from Karen
            Q.
13
     Mallaney?
14
            Α.
                   I don't recall. I mean, I don't
     recall specifically.
15
16
                   Did you see any signs that were posted
```

```
17
     in or around the area saying no dump, no Chicago
18
     garbage?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
            Ο.
                   And did you see those signs prior to
21
     March 17th, 2004?
22
                   I don't recall.
23
            Ο.
                   Can you estimate for us how many of
2.4
     these signs you saw?
0225
1
            Α.
                   Well, I know I saw signs on Kennedy
 2
     Drive, and that's a daily pattern.
 3
                   Were there any signs posted in or
            Q.
 4
     around your office?
 5
            Α.
 6
                   Any signs posted in or around your
            Q.
 7
     home?
8
                   No.
            Α.
9
                   Prior to the vote on the first
            Ο.
10
     application, that is the vote on January 31st, 2003,
11
     did any person come to your office to talk to you
     about the proposed expansion?
12
13
            Α.
                   No.
14
            Q.
                   Thank you.
15
                   MR. MORAN: No further questions.
16
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
17
            Mr. Moran. Mr. Porter?
18
                   MR. PORTER: Thank you.
19
               CROSS-EXAMINATION
20
     BY MR. PORTER:
21
                   You did not speak with anyone outside
            Q.
22
     of the hearings about the application before March
23
     17th, 2004, did you?
24
                   Correct. No, I did not.
            Α.
0226
1
                   Why not?
            Q.
 2
                   I had no need to.
            Α.
 3
            Q.
                   Were you instructed not to?
 4
            Α.
                   No.
 5
                   Well, you mentioned you knew from
            Q.
 6
     training you were not to read any information
 7
     received outside the hearing?
 8
                   Correct.
            Α.
 9
                   Isn't it true in that training you're
10
     also told not to accept any communications from
11
     outside the hearing?
12
                   Correct.
            Α.
13
                   There were some mention that you
            Ο.
     received some letters, but once you saw what they
14
     were about, you did not read them; did I hear that
15
16
     correctly?
17
            Α.
                   Correct.
18
                   And I believe you opened possibly two,
19
     was that what I heard?
2.0
            Α.
                   Correct.
21
            Q.
                   Well, Mr. Moran asked you or intimated
22
     a question that you had received communications
23
     about the landfill application. Since you didn't
```

```
24
    read the letters, would you agree that you did not
0227
1
    receive any such communication?
 2
                 No, I didn't receive any
           Α.
 3
     communications.
                  HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
 4
 5
                  MR. MORAN: Well, I had an objection,
 6
           but she's answered it. I'll keep the
 7
           objection that the question isn't proper, but
8
           we hear it. So I guess it stands.
9
                  HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Porter, you may
10
           proceed.
11
    BY MR. PORTER:
12
                  There was also a discussion that one
           Q.
13
     of the letters was from a Paul Ray. Did that letter
     in any way -- strike that.
14
15
                      Did the fact that you received any
16
    of these letters in any way intimidate or threaten
17
    you?
18
                  MR. MORAN: Objection.
19
                  HEARING OFFICER: Overruled, based on
20
           my prior rulings.
    BY THE WITNESS:
21
2.2
           Α.
                  No.
2.3
                  MR. PORTER: I have nothing further.
2.4
                  HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
0228
1
           Mr. Moran?
 2
                  MR. MORAN: No further questions.
3
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
 4
           Mr. Moran. Ms. Barber, you may step down.
 5
           Thank you. We can go off the record for a
 6
           second.
 7
                                (Whereupon, a discussion
8
                                was had off the record.)
                  HEARING OFFICER: All right. We're
9
           back on the record. It's approximately 2:47.
10
11
                      Sir, if you're ready, raise your
12
           right, please.
13
                      (Witness sworn.)
                  HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
14
15
           Mr. Moran?
                  MR. MORAN: Thank you.
16
17
     WHEREUPON:
18
                       KELLEY MCLAREN
19
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
20
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
             DIRECT EXAMINATION
21
22
    BY MR. MORAN:
23
                  Could you tell us your full name and
24
     spell your last name?
0229
1
           Α.
                  Kelley Joseph McLaren, M-C, capital,
 2
     L-A-R-E-N.
 3
           Ο.
                  What is your address Mr. McLaren?
 4
           Α.
                  Address is 685 East Broadway, Bradley,
    Illinois 60915.
```

```
Q.
                   And how long have you lived there?
7
            Α.
                   Approximately 10 years.
                   What is your business or occupation?
8
            Q.
9
                   All I am right now is a county board
            Α.
10
     member. I just recently sold my business.
11
                   And your business was?
            Ο.
12
            Α.
                   Tavern and grill business, restaurant
13
     and bar.
14
                   How long have you served on the county
            0.
15
     board?
16
            Α.
                   November of 2000.
17
                   Were you aware that Waste Management
            Q.
18
     of Illinois had filed an application to expand the
19
     existing Kankakee landfill on August 16th of 2002?
2.0
                   Yes, I'm familiar with that.
            Α.
21
                   And I'll refer to that as the 2002
            Q.
22
     application or the first application.
23
                   Okay.
            Α.
24
            Q.
                   Were the hearings on the first
0230
     application held in November and December of 2002?
1
 2
                   I believe so, yes.
            Α.
 3
                   Did you attend those hearings?
            Ο.
 4
                   Yes, I did, some of those.
            Α.
 5
                   Did the county board vote on the first
            Q.
 6
     application on January 31st, 2003?
 7
                   Yes.
8
            Q.
                   Did you vote on the first application
9
     on January 31, 2003?
10
                   No, I did not.
            Α.
11
                   And why didn't you vote on it?
            Ο.
12
                   I was vacationing out of the country.
            Α.
13
                   Prior to January 31st, 2003, had you
14
     received any phone calls regarding the proposed
15
     expansion?
16
                   Before -- restate the dates, please.
            Α.
                   Before January 31st of 2003, did you
17
18
     receive any phone calls regarding the proposed
19
     expansion?
20
                   I'm not -- I don't know that one
            Α.
21
     exactly. I know -- I don't know before that date.
22
            Q.
                   Prior to January 31st, 2003, did you
     receive any letters or written materials regarding
23
24
     the proposed expansion?
0231
1
                   I don't know before that date. I know
            Α.
 2
     I did receive some, but I don't know if it was prior
 3
     to December of '03.
 4
                   And, again, we're talking about the
            Q.
 5
     first application?
 6
            Α.
                   Right. That I'm not sure.
 7
            Q.
                   Prior to the vote in the first
8
     application on January 31st, 2003, did any persons
9
     come to your place of business to talk to you about
     the proposed expansion?
10
                   I don't believe so, no.
11
            Α.
12
            Q.
                   Are you aware that a second
```

```
13
     application was filed on September 26th, 2003 for
14
     the proposed expansion?
15
            Α.
                   Yes, I was aware. I'm not exactly
16
     sure the date.
17
                   And I'll refer to that application as
            Ο.
18
     the second application or the 2003 application.
19
            Α.
                   Correct.
2.0
            Ο.
                   Were the hearings on the second
21
     application held in January 2004?
22
            Α.
                   I believe so, as I did not attend
23
     those.
24
                   Did the Kankakee County Regional
            Q.
0232
1
     Planning Commission conduct those hearings?
 2
                   I believe so.
            A.
 3
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
            Q.
 4
     prepare a written report regarding the second
 5
     application?
 6
                   I believe so.
            Α.
 7
                   Was that report made available to you?
            Q.
8
                   Yes.
            Α.
9
                   Was the vote on the second application
     by the Kankakee County Board, did that take place on
10
     March 17th, 2004?
11
12
            Α.
                   Correct.
13
            Q.
                   And that occurred in this building?
14
            Α.
15
            Q.
                   In this room?
16
                   Yes.
            Α.
17
                   And you attended that vote?
            Q.
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   Were there picketers outside or inside
            Q.
20
     the building on that day?
21
                   When I arrived, no.
            Α.
22
                   Did you see any picketers in or
     outside the building on that day?
2.3
                   I think there might have been some in
24
0233
     the hall. I was thinking outside when I said no the
 1
 2
     first time, because I was a little bit late for that
 3
     meeting. So there might have been some in the
     hallway as I came in.
 5
            Q.
                   Were any of them carrying signs,
 6
     holding signs?
 7
            Α.
                   I think so, yes.
 8
                   What did the signs say?
            Q.
9
                   I don't know. I know they were some
            Α.
10
     sort of signs. Like I said, I was in a hurry
     because I was late that day.
11
12
                  Prior to that date, had you seen any
13
     signs in the city or in the area that related to the
14
     proposed expansion?
15
            Α.
                   Yes.
16
                   And did those signs say no dump, no
17
     Chicago garbage?
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   And did you see those signs in various
```

```
20
     areas throughout the area?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
            Q.
                   How did you vote on the second
23
     application?
24
                   The only no vote I had was, I believe,
            Α.
0234
1
     criteria six, which was traffic.
 2.
                   Prior to March 17th, 2004, did you
            Q.
 3
     receive any phone calls regarding the proposed
 4
     expansion?
 5
            Α.
                   No.
 6
            Q.
                   Prior to March 17th of 2004, did you
 7
     receive any letters or written materials regarding
8
     the proposed expansion?
9
            Α.
                   Yes.
10
                   How many letters did you receive?
            Q.
11
                   I'm not sure how many there were.
            Α.
12
     never really counted. Anywhere from 15, 20, 25
13
     maybe.
14
                   Did you open any of these letters?
            Q.
15
                   My daughter opened one.
            Α.
                   And did she tell you what was in the
16
            Q.
17
     one letter?
18
                   She saw the word landfill, and that
            Α.
19
     was where it was cut off.
                   And did she determine whether the
2.0
21
     letter was opposed or in support of the proposed
     expansion?
22
23
                   No, the only thing that was mentioned
24
     was she saw the word landfill.
0235
1
                   So did she then give you those
            Q.
 2
     letters?
 3
                   Yes.
            Α.
 4
                   What did you do with them?
            Q.
                   I brought them in downstairs on the
 5
            Α.
 6
     first floor.
 7
            Ο.
                   Do you know an individual by the name
8
     of Bruce Harrison?
 9
            Α.
                   I do now, yes.
10
                   Who is Mr. Harrison?
            Ο.
11
                   I don't know who he is. I knew he was
            Α.
12
     an objector from the time he introduced himself to
13
14
                   And when you say objector, you mean an
            Q.
15
     objector to the proposed expansion?
16
            Α.
                   Correct.
17
                   With regard to the second application?
            Q.
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   You didn't have any involvement or any
20
     knowledge about Mr. Harrison being involved with
21
     respect to the first application, did you?
22
            Α.
                   No.
2.3
                   He came onto the scene on the second
24
     application, correct?
0236
```

Α.

Yes.

```
Now, what were the circumstances of
 3
     your first meeting with Mr. Harrison?
                   I was working at my establishment by
 5
     myself bartending. He come in. He proceeded to
 6
     speak about his objections.
 7
                   Was this prior to March 17th, 2004?
            Ο.
 8
            Α.
                   Yes.
 9
            Ο.
                   Was this on a weekday?
10
                   I believe it was, yes.
            Α.
11
            Ο.
                   Morning or afternoon?
12
                   Midafternoon, after -- right after my
            Α.
13
     lunch hour, which is after 2:00 p.m.
14
                   Were you and Mr. Harrison the only
            Q.
15
     people in your establishment at that time?
16
                   Nο
            Α.
17
                   Who else was there?
            Q.
18
                   A couple of various customers.
            Α.
19
                   What did Mr. Harrison say to you on
            Q.
20
     this occasion?
21
                   Exact conversation, exact words, I
22
     don't know, but he was basically letting me know his
     objections to the landfill.
23
24
                  And how did he describe those
0237
1
     objections to you?
 2
            Α.
                   Did not really go into great detail on
 3
     any description that I recall.
            Q.
                   Well, did he indicate he was opposed
 5
     to the expansion because of concerns about
     contaminating the water or the safety of the
 6
 7
     landfill, those kinds of issues?
 8
                   He spoke in general environmentally, I
            Α.
9
     believe.
10
                   Saying that the proposed expansion
            Ο.
11
     presented certain environmental risks?
12
                   Probably in so many words.
            Α.
13
                   What else did he say to you in
14
     addition to explaining his opposition to the
15
     proposed expansion?
                   The only other thing that I remember
16
17
     from that conversation was he had made a comment to
18
     the fact about my re-election status where he could
     work it to where I would not have an opponent.
19
20
                   So he told you that if you voted
21
     against the proposed expansion, he could arrange it
22
     so that you did not have an opponent upon your term
23
     expiring in your running for re-election?
24
            Α.
                   I don't even know that he said it in
0238
1
     those words, but it was very well assumed what he
 2
     meant by his statement. I understood what he meant.
 3
                   It was very clear to you what he
            Q.
 4
     meant?
 5
            Α.
                   Yes.
            Q.
                   And did you understand that comment to
 7
     be a threat to you?
            Α.
                   In a sense, yes.
```

```
9
                   Did you view it as in a sense a
10
     proposal for a form of bribery to you?
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   How long did this conversation with
12
            Ο.
13
     Mr. Harrison last?
14
                   From the time he walked in?
15
            Ο.
                   Yes.
16
            Α.
                   To the time he left?
17
                   (Indicating.)
            Ο.
18
            Α.
                   He might have been in the
19
     establishment 15 minutes, not that we were in
20
     conversation at that time, as I was working
21
     throughout that 15 minutes with my other customers,
22
     so it was spotted.
23
                   How did you conclude this meeting with
            Q.
24
     Mr. Harrison, or how was the meeting concluded?
0239
1
                   I was quite upset, and I told him the
 2
     discussions were all done.
 3
                   Did you tell him to leave?
            Q.
 4
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
 5
                   And did he leave when you told him to
            Q.
 6
     leave?
 7
                   Yes, on his way out, I think he maybe
 8
     apologized a little bit. He saw that I was very
 9
     upset, and I was upset about his remarks.
10
            Ο.
                   Did he say anything further to you
11
     before he left?
12
                   Not that I recall at this time.
            Α.
13
                   Did you have occasion to have any
            Q.
14
     other communication with Mr. Harrison prior to March
15
     17th?
16
                   He come into my establishment again
17
     before March 17th, yes.
18
                   How long after that first meeting did
19
    he return to your establishment?
20
            Α.
                   Approximately a month or so.
21
                   Did he again appear unannounced?
            Ο.
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
                   Uninvited?
            Q.
24
                   Yes.
            Α.
0240
1
            Q.
                   While you were tending bar?
 2
            Α.
                   Again, yes.
 3
            Ο.
                   Was anyone else present during this --
 4
                   I believe I had a couple customers
            Α.
 5
     again.
 6
            Ο.
                   Just customers?
 7
                   Yes, I was the only employee.
            Α.
8
            Q.
                   What did Mr. Harrison say to you on
9
     this occasion?
10
            Α.
                   I believe at that time, at that
11
     meeting, he brought in some petitions from some
12
     folks that were in my district opposing the
13
     landfill.
14
            Q.
                   These are petitions containing
15
     signatures of people who were opposed to the
```

```
16
     proposed expansion?
17
            Α.
                   Yes.
18
            Q.
                   And can you tell us approximately how
19
     many pages or how thick the petition was --
20
                   I don't really recall, maybe three,
            Α.
21
     maybe four pages.
22
            Q.
                   Did he ask you to sign the petition?
2.3
            Α.
                   No.
2.4
                   What was his purpose in giving it to
            Ο.
0241
1
     you?
 2
                   I think he probably wanted me to see
            Α.
3
     how my district felt.
            Q.
                   Is that what he said?
 5
                   I don't recall.
            Α.
 6
                   Did he say anything as he showed you
            Q.
 7
     or handed you the petition?
8
                   I believe he said something to the
            Α.
9
     effect that I thought you might like to see these.
10
                   And did you look at the pages he
            Q.
11
     handed you?
12
            Α.
                   Briefly.
13
            Ο.
                   What did you say to him in response to
14
     his statement?
15
            A.
                   I really had no response.
16
            Q.
                   What else did he say during this
17
     meeting?
                   I think he made a comment to the
18
19
     effect that he hoped to see me on the 17th.
20
                   And by that, he was referring to March
            Q.
21
     17th --
22
                   Correct.
            Α.
23
            Q.
                   -- the date of the county board vote?
24
                   Correct.
0242
                   And did he say that to you in a
1
            Q.
 2
     serious tone or a sarcastic tone, or couldn't you
 3
     tell?
 4
                   I can't determine that.
            Α.
 5
            Q.
                   What did you say to him?
                   I think I said I will try to be there.
 7
     I think I wasn't sure at that time, because
     obviously I have an Irish pub and grill, and that's
8
9
     my busiest day of the year. That's why I was late
10
     for that meeting.
11
                   Did you say anything else to him
            Q.
12
     during this meeting?
                   I don't recall. Maybe good-bye on his
13
            A.
14
     way out.
15
            Q.
                   Did he say anything further to you?
16
            Α.
                   Not that I recall, no.
17
                   Did you see him again after this date?
            Q.
18
                   Yes.
            Α.
19
            Q.
                   He came back to your bar?
                   After the vote -- the next time was
2.0
     after the vote on March 17th, mid to late afternoon,
21
     right after the newspaper come out, walked back in
```

```
23
     the kitchen unannounced, showed the headlines, and I
24
     was extremely busy, and I turned around and walked
0243
1
    back to my duties.
 2
                   He didn't say anything?
            Ο.
 3
                   I think he said something to the
     effect I thought you'd want to see this. Something
 5
     of that nature. Like I said, it was very busy.
 6
                   Did you say anything to him?
            Q.
 7
            Α.
                   Other than I had to get back to work,
8
    no, I don't believe so.
9
                   Did Mr. Harrison ever talk to you
            Q.
10
     about the landfill that was proposed by Town and
11
     Country Utilities in the city of Kankakee?
12
                   No, not that I recall.
            Α.
13
                   His entire focus was on the proposed
            Q.
14
     expansion of the waste management landfill, is that
15
     correct?
16
                   It appeared to be, yes.
            Α.
17
                   Had Mr. Harrison indicated to you
18
    whether he had contacted any other county board
19
    members regarding the proposed expansion?
                   I believe he made a comment of some
20
21
    nature, yes.
2.2
                   Did he indicate which county board
            Q.
23
    members he had attempted to contact?
24
                   No, not that I recall.
0244
1
                   Did he provide the names of any other
            Q.
     county board members?
 3
                   I don't believe so, no.
            Α.
 4
                   Do you know a Michael Watson?
            Q.
 5
                   Yes.
            Α.
 6
                   Who is Mr. Watson?
            Q.
 7
            Α.
                   I believe he's the owner of United
 8
    Disposal in Bradley.
9
                   And United Disposal is a waste hauling
            Ο.
10
     company?
11
                   Yes, I guess. I mean -- yes.
            Α.
12
            Ο.
                   Do you have any relationship or did
13
    you have any relationship with United Disposal and
14
    Mr. Watson?
15
            Α.
                   They were -- they hauled my waste at
16
    my business, yes.
17
                   The business that you indicated you
            Q.
18
     sold?
19
            Α.
                   Correct.
20
            Ο.
                   Do you have any current business
    relationship with Mr. Watson and United Disposal?
21
22
                   Not that I'm aware of, unless he picks
23
     up my local garbage at my residence through the
24
     city. That I don't know. They pick up very early
0245
1
     in the morning.
                  Have you had any communications of any
 3
    kind with Mr. Watson regarding the proposed
```

expansion?

```
Since when? Since now?
            Α.
                   Well, I guess I'm saying, first, any
 6
            Q.
 7
     time, and then if you had any, we'll ask when those
8
     occurred.
9
                   You know what, it was well after
            Α.
10
     everything was over, I believe, and then I think one
11
     of his workmates stopped in the place.
12
           Q.
                   I'm sorry. You said one of his
13
     workmen?
14
                   I think it was somebody that worked
15
     with him, a secretary or something. I'm not sure.
16
    They stopped in for a sandwich, but this was well
17
     after the applications and the votes and all that
18
    kind of stuff.
19
                   Do you know if Mr. Harrison worked for
            Q.
20
     United Disposal?
21
                  No, I did not, other than you
22
     mentioning it at the deposition.
23
                   MR. MORAN: I have no further
24
            questions.
0246
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
1
 2
            Mr. Helsten?
 3
                   MR. HELSTEN: Yes.
                                       Thank you,
 4
            Mr. Hearing Officer.
 5
               CROSS-EXAMINATION
 6
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
                   Good afternoon, Mr. McLaren.
 7
            Q.
8
                   Good afternoon.
            Α.
9
                  Mr. McLaren, I'd first like to go back
10
     to the first time Mr. Harrison came into your place
11
     of business.
12
                       Now, you said it upset you when he
13
     approached you; correct?
14
                   Very much so, yes.
            Α.
15
                   It offended you?
            Q.
16
            Α.
                   Very much so.
17
                   Why did it offend you? What was it
            Ο.
18
     that offended you?
19
                  I did not like the way he was
20
     assuming -- or taking my character, I guess. It was
21
     just -- I took it as he was trying to influence me
     or bribe me in ways and means that I'm not very
22
23
     happy with.
24
                   And did it, in fact, threaten you or
            Q.
0247
     intimidate you?
1
 2
                   MR. MORAN: Objection. We're now
 3
            asking him about what he evaluated and
 4
            processed for purposes of determining this
 5
            second siting application.
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: Well, I think the
 7
            question was when you posed it -- I'm not
 8
            sure if you posed it, did you feel
 9
            threatened, I don't know if you posed that
10
            question, but the witness said, yes, he felt
11
            threatened, and based on my prior rulings,
```

```
12
            and there was no objection, basically that's
13
            fine at that moment of time.
14
                       Now, Mr. Helsten, your question
15
            was -- can you, Julie, read his back, please?
16
                       (Whereupon, the record
17
                        was read as requested.)
                   HEARING OFFICER: Yeah, I don't see
18
19
            where that leap is going to. Mr. Helsten?
                   MR. HELSTEN: Mr. Moran asked him if
20
21
            he viewed it as a threat. Now, he might have
22
            viewed it as a threat. I'm asking him
23
            whether that threatened or intimidated him.
24
            It's two different things.
0248
1
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Based on my
 2
            prior rulings, your objection is overruled.
 3
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
 4
            Q.
                   Now, Mr. McLaren, you told Mr. Moran
 5
     that you viewed Mr. Harrison's comments to you as a
     threat?
 6
 7
                   Yes.
            Α.
 8
                   Did it, in fact, though, threaten you
9
     or intimidate you?
10
            Α.
                   By no means. It infuriated me.
                   It infuriated you?
11
            Q.
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
13
            Ο.
                   Now, you told Mr. Moran that before
14
     the vote on the second application, you got a number
15
     of letters; correct?
16
                   Correct.
            Α.
17
            Ο.
                   And your daughter opened one, correct?
18
                   Correct.
            Α.
19
                   And she said the word landfill, and
     that was the end of the conversation. You didn't
2.0
     look at the letter, and you took that and all the
2.1
     other letters and took them to the clerk's office?
22
23
            Α.
                   Correct.
24
                   Why did you do that?
            Q.
0249
1
                   That's what we were told to do and
     were advised to do.
 3
                   You were in a training conducted by
            Q.
     Mr. Smith and I, correct?
 4
 5
            Α.
                   Correct.
 6
                   It was about an hour-and-a-half,
            Q.
 7
     wasn't it?
8
                   If I recall correctly.
            Α.
9
            Q.
                   And we had a Power Point presentation,
10
     didn't we?
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
12
            Q.
                   And we went through all the things you
     were to avoid, didn't we?
13
14
                   Yes.
            Α.
15
                   And most of the -- if not all, the
16
     county board members were at that session?
17
            Α.
                   I believe so, yes.
18
                   You were also told not to engage in
```

```
19
     conversations with anybody outside the hearing
20
     process, correct?
21
            Α.
22
            Q.
                   Did you engage in any conversation
23
     with Mr. Harrison when he first came in into your
24
     business?
0250
1
            Α.
                   As far as engaging, no. I listened.
 2
                   Did you tell him you couldn't talk
            Ο.
 3
     about it?
 4
                   As he was leaving, yes.
            Α.
 5
                   Did you speak with -- strike that.
            Q.
 6
                       Was the hearing transcript made
 7
     available to you, Mr. McLaren, for the second
8
    hearing?
9
            Α.
                   Yes.
10
                   Let's go now to the second time that
            Ο.
11
    Mr. Harrison came in. He brought in the petition?
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
13
                   Did you discuss the petition with him?
            Q.
14
            Α.
                   No.
15
                   Did you discuss the merits or the
            Q.
     substance of the landfill hearing with him?
16
17
            Α.
                   No.
18
                   Did you throw away the petition?
            Q.
19
            Α.
                   No, I never took them. I looked at
20
     one of the addresses just to verify it was my
21
     district.
22
                   And you refused to look at them then
            Q.
     and refused to take them?
23
24
            Α.
                   Correct.
0251
                   Did you tell him then that the
1
            Q.
     conversation was over?
 3
                   Not really. I was busy, and it was
            Α.
 4
     just over.
 5
            Q.
                   It was just over?
 6
            Α.
                   Yes.
 7
                   Now, on March 17th, 2005, you said you
            Q.
8
     were extremely busy?
9
                   2004?
            Α.
10
                   I mean 2004.
            Q.
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
12
            Q.
                   You were extremely busy?
13
            Α.
                   Correct.
14
                   So basically did you just ignore
            Q.
15
     Mr. Harrison and he left?
16
            Α.
                   Yes.
17
                   Mr. McLaren did any of Mr. Harrison's
            Q.
18
     contacts with you or attempts to talk to you
19
     threaten or intimidate you?
20
            Α.
                   No.
21
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
2.2
23
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
24
            Q.
                   Did any of the picketers that you saw
0252
```

```
up front threaten you or intimidate you?
2
           Α.
                  No.
3
                  MR. HELSTEN: That's all.
                  HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
5
           Mr. Moran?
6
           REDIRECT EXAMINATION
7
    BY MR. MORAN:
8
                  Mr. McLaren, when you looked at the
           Q.
9
    petition that Mr. Harrison handed to you, you said
10
    you looked at it just to verify that some of the
11
    constituents on that list were in your district; is
12
    that correct?
13
                  I believe I just looked at one
           Α.
14
    address, yes.
15
                  And you confirmed that that was a
           Q.
16
     constituent of yours?
17
                  I confirmed the address was in my
18
    district.
19
           Q.
                  Thank you.
20
                  MR. MORAN: No further questions.
21
                  MR. HELSTEN: One more question.
           RECROSS-EXAMINATION
22
    BY MR. HELSTEN:
23
                  Mr. McLaren, did that petition -- the
2.4
           Q.
0253
1
     fact that he handed you that petition threaten you
    or intimidate you in any way?
3
                  MR. MORAN: Objection.
                  HEARING OFFICER: Overruled. I assume
5
           it's the same objection?
6
                  MR. MORAN: Yes.
7
                  HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Thank you.
8
           Overruled.
9
    BY THE WITNESS:
10
           Α.
                  No.
                  MR. HELSTEN: That's all.
11
                  HEARING OFFICER: Anything further?
12
13
                  MR. MORAN: I have no further
14
           questions.
15
                  HEARING OFFICER: You may step down,
16
           Mr. McLaren. Thank you.
17
                      You know, I have to apologize to
           the public I never did get your name, if
18
19
           you'd like to come up and give a public
20
           comment. Is there anybody else in the room
2.1
           that would like to step up at this time and
22
           give a public comment or statement? I see
23
           Mr. Runyon's back in the audience. Now, do
24
           you want to get sworn in and be subject to
0254
1
           cross?
2
                  MR. PAARLBERG: I just want to give a
3
           comment.
4
                  HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Have a seat
5
           and make yourself comfortable. State your
6
           name and spell it.
7
                  MR. PAARLBERG: My name is Ralph
```

Paarlberg, spelled, P-A-A-R-L-B-E-R-G. I live at 6159 East 11,000 North Road, Grant Park, Illinois 60940. I was born and raised on the far south side of Chicago in the area of South Holland, Lansing. I lived there for over 40 years. I have lived here at this address for over 30 years now. I farmed for 45 years over the period of time. I've been a member of and served on a lot of different boards. I have been on the RPC now I believe for about six years, and I have not been at much of this hearing now the last couple days, but what I understand, what I hear, Waste Management is trying to prove that some of these people were influenced to change their votes from one hearing to another over -- from what they voted the first

24 0255 1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16 17

18

19

20

21

22

23

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16 17

18

19

20

21

22

23

hearing to what they voted the second hearing. I attended one of the sessions at the Quality Inn for the first petition Waste Management filed. We were there about 20 minutes, and apparently, somebody had goofed and -- not all the residents were informed of the coming hearings, so we were dismissed, and about a year later, we were back for, I believe, it was twenty-some sessions. I attended all but one or two. The longer I sat there and listened to testimony, the more I was convinced that the county was being sold a bill of goods. I know that, from years back in southern Cook County, Waste Management did not have a great reputation. I could put it more plain. I won't. But the testimony of the people that Waste Management had brought in was very flawed in my thinking. Both of the landfill proposals seemed to me to be in a very bad spot as far as under water aquifers go, and it seems to me that both of those will be draining toward the Iroquois River, eventually toward the Kankakee River,

24 0256 1

2

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

eventually toward the Kankakee water supply.

I have -- I live on the far north end of the county. I don't drink the water very much. I have a family, children, grandchildren who live in Bradley. They drink the water, and I'm concerned about the future of my only -- my concern really is the future of the county. I want what's best for the county, and I'm concerned that either one of these proposals, we're only talking about waste management today I know, but I'm afraid that it would not be in the best interest of the county to allow them in there to place their landfill in that spot. I think it's a

```
15
            very bad location. I think they should go
16
            somewhere where they're wanted, where they
17
            won't likely spoil the ground water. Thank
18
            you.
19
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you, sir.
2.0
            Anybody else wish to give a public comment?
21
            I do want to note for the record that for the
2.2
            last day-and-a-half, two days, there's been
2.3
            no more than probably five or six people
24
            sitting in the back row, some observing, some
0257
1
            giving public comment. Since the Board can't
 2
            be here, I think they'd like to know that.
 3
            But in any event, I think we're at
 4
            Mr. Moran's 21st witness. Are you ready to
 5
            proceed?
 6
                   MR. MORAN: Yes.
 7
                   HEARING OFFICER:
                                     Thank you.
 8
            your right.
9
                       (Witness sworn.)
10
                   HEARING OFFICER: You may proceed,
11
            Mr. Moran, when ready.
                   MR. MORAN: Thank you.
12
13
     WHEREUPON:
14
                        FRANCES JACKSON
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
15
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
16
17
              DIRECT EXAMINATION
18
     BY MR. MORAN:
19
                   Could you tell us your name and spell
            Q.
20
    your last name for our court reporter?
21
                   Frances P. Jackson, J-A-C-K-S-O-N.
            Α.
22
                   What is your address?
            Q.
23
                   1221 East Chestnut, Kankakee,
            Α.
24
     Illinois.
0258
                   How long have you lived there?
1
            Ο.
 2
                   Thirty-some years.
            Α.
 3
                   What is your occupation?
            Q.
 4
            Α.
                   County board member.
 5
                   How long have you been a county board
            Ο.
 6
    member?
                   I believe since '97, '96, '97,
 7
            Α.
8
     somewhere in there.
9
            Ο.
                   Were you elected or appointed?
10
                   I was appointed.
            Α.
11
                   Are you aware of the siting
            Ο.
     application that was filed by Waste Management of
12
     Illinois to expand the existing landfill that was
13
     filed on August 16th of 2002?
14
15
            Α.
                   Yes.
16
            0.
                   I'll refer to that as the 2002
17
     application or the first application.
18
                       Are you aware that there was a
19
     second application filed on September 26th of 2003?
20
            Α.
                   I'm sure I was.
21
                   I'll refer to that as the 2003
            Ο.
```

```
22
     application or the second application?
23
            Α.
                   For the second landfill, right.
24
            Q.
                   The second application for the
0259
1
     proposed expansion.
 2
                   Okay. Yes.
            Α.
 3
                   Were there public hearings that were
 4
     conducted by the Regional Planning Commission on the
 5
     first application in November and December of 2002?
 6
            Α.
                   I have a question. Are you referring
 7
     to the meetings up at the Quality Inn?
8
                   (Indicating.)
            Q.
9
                   Yes.
            Α.
10
            Q.
                   Did you attend any of those hearings?
11
                   Four or five of them, yes.
            Α.
12
                   And it was the Regional Planning
            Ο.
13
     Commission who conducted those hearings, correct?
14
                   Yes, I guess.
            Α.
15
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
            Q.
     prepare a written report on the first application?
16
17
                   Would they have had to?
            Α.
18
                   (Indicating.)
            Q.
19
            Α.
                   Okay. Then I'd say, yes.
20
                   Was that report made available for
            Ο.
2.1
     your review?
22
            Α.
                   I did not get all of the reports.
23
     got some because I was not on the committee.
24
     just, like, in and out, but there was -- I remember
0260
 1
     a big binder. Now, I can't say that was, but I did
 2
     get that.
 3
                   Was there a vote by the county board
            Q.
 4
     on the first application which occurred on
 5
     January 31st of 2003?
 6
                   I guess they voted on it.
            Α.
 7
                   Did you vote on the first application
            Q.
 8
     on January 31st of 2003?
9
                   There was some votes that was taken
            Α.
10
     that I wasn't really sure that I agreed with, and
11
     then when I began to get more and more information,
     I went down to try to find the vote on this stuff,
12
13
     and it was never available. Some things I thought
     was at Bruce Clark's office, and I could not find
14
15
     it, because I needed to be sure of how I had voted
16
     because I've been told that I voted one way, and I
17
     just can't see me doing it. So that's why I
18
     questioned those votes.
19
            Q.
                   Did you vote on the first application
20
     on January 31st of 2003?
21
            Α.
                   I was told I did.
22
            Q.
                   And who told you?
23
            Α.
                   But I questioned how they said I
2.4
     voted.
0261
1
            0.
                   Who told you that you voted on that
 2
     date?
 3
                   I had some paperwork that was passed
```

```
around later that I voted for it, and that was the
 5
     part that I questioned.
 6
            Q.
                   But as you sit here today, you don't
 7
     recall having voted in favor of the first
8
     application?
9
                   No, I don't. That's why I questioned
10
     it. Not for it -- not voted for it.
11
                   Is it your belief that you voted
12
     against the first application?
13
            Α.
                   Yes, I do believe I voted against all
14
     of it, every vote that come before me, but they had
15
     paperwork that said it, and I can't say that I
16
     didn't, but if I did, I was confused with it. Not
17
     saying I was against it or for it, but at that time
18
     I had a lot of questions in my mind about a
19
     landfill.
20
                   So your recollection is that as of
            Q.
21
     January 31st, 2003, the vote on the first
22
     application, you don't recall having been for it or
23
     against it; would that be accurate?
24
                   Truthfully, I would have been against
            Α.
0262
     it, unless I was confused on something. That's
1
 2
     possible.
 3
                   Are you saying if you were confused by
            Q.
 4
     something, than you may have voted for it?
 5
                   MR. PORTER: Mr. Halloran, at some
            point we get into badgering here.
 6
 7
                   HEARING OFFICER: Well, I don't think
 8
            we're there yet because I'm having a hard
9
            time following, I guess, until we get
10
            somewhat of a clear answer, but I do note
11
            your concern. Mr. Moran, just be advised
12
            that -- I know you're not badgering the
13
            witness now, but I guess -- I'll let you
            proceed at this point.
14
                   MR. MORAN: I'm sorry. Could you give
15
            us the last question and answer?
16
17
                       (Whereupon, the record
18
                        was read as requested.)
19
     BY MR. MORAN:
20
            Q.
                   You can answer that question.
                   That could have been possible, that if
21
            Α.
22
     I -- but I just don't see me voting for the
23
     landfill, not a yes vote.
2.4
                   Are you familiar with the proposal
            Q.
0263
1
     that was made to the city of Kankakee to develop a
    brand new landfill within the city by Town and
 2
 3
     Country Utilities?
 4
            Α.
                   Yes, I remember some discussions on
 5
     that.
 6
                   And now, is it accurate to say that
 7
     we're not talking about any part of the proposal
    relating to the development of the new landfill by
9
     Town and Country Utilities in the city of Kankakee?
10
                   MR. PORTER: Well, the objection is
```

```
11
            that is exactly what Mr. Moran is talking
            about, we shouldn't be, it's irrelevant. The
12
            question is unanswerable. He's just asked
13
14
            the witness to deny what we're talking about
15
            what he's asking about.
16
                   HEARING OFFICER:
                                    I agree. Could you
            rephrase that, Mr. Moran?
17
18
                   MR. MORAN:
                              Yes.
19
     BY MR. MORAN:
20
            Ο.
                   Ms. Jackson, is any part of your
21
     confusion related to the proposal for another new
22
     landfill in another site within Kankakee County?
23
                   I'm not sure I understand the
            Α.
24
     question.
0264
                   Are you aware that a proposal has been
 1
 2
     made to build a new landfill in the city of Kankakee
 3
     by Town and Country Utilities?
 4
                   Yes, I am.
            Α.
 5
                   MR. HELSTEN: She answered very
 6
            quickly, but I'd move to strike her answer.
 7
            Ask that I be able to interpose my objection,
 8
            which is really relevancy. What does the
 9
            Town and Country landfill application have to
10
            do with this one? I can't see the light. I
11
            can't see the hook.
12
                   HEARING OFFICER: Well, Ms. Jackson
13
            seems a bit confused at times, so I'll let
14
            Mr. Moran try to tie things up here. Thank
15
            you. Overruled.
16
     BY MR. MORAN:
17
                   Ms. Jackson, is it possible that part
            Q.
18
     of your confusion about voting against a landfill
19
     may be that you're thinking about this other
20
     proposal to build a new landfill in the city of
21
     Kankakee?
22
                   I don't think I'm confused about it.
23
     I think the fact is that it's just something that --
24
     to be honest, I had some questions about both
0265
 1
     landfills, both on the city and the county.
 2
                   Prior to January 31st of 2003, which
 3
     is the date of the county board vote on the first
 4
     application, did you receive any phone calls from
 5
     any persons relating to the proposed expansion?
 6
                   I refused -- received a few phone
 7
     calls. People were saying that they didn't -- they
 8
     wasn't comfortable with it or they just didn't want
 9
     it, some of they own ideas, but that didn't
10
     influence me one way or the other way.
11
                   MR. MORAN: I move to strike that part
12
            of the answer that talked about what
13
            influenced her.
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: I agree. It was
            unresponsive. Motion granted. Mr. Moran,
15
16
            could you please ask the witness, is she
17
            talking about the 2002 application or the
```

```
18
            2003 application? I think the --
                   MR. MORAN: I thought I said the first
19
20
            application.
21
                   HEARING OFFICER: I just want to make
22
                   I know that's what he you said.
            sure.
23
     BY MR. MORAN:
2.4
                   Was it your understanding,
            Ο.
0266
     Ms. Jackson, that when I asked you about any of the
1
     letters you had received, that we were talking about
 3
     the 2002 application for the first application filed
 4
     regarding the proposed expansion and not the second
 5
     one?
 6
                   The fact that I received -- so you
 7
     want -- well, I'll just say, yes, because I received
     letters and phone calls on both. So I guess it's
8
9
     left to how you want to take that one.
10
                   Prior to January 31st of 2003, did you
11
     receive any letters or written materials relating to
12
     the first application, the 2002 application?
13
                   Yes.
            Α.
14
                   And how many such letters did you
            Q.
15
     receive?
                   In all I believe it was like 45, 50.
16
            Α.
17
                   And you received these at your home?
            Q.
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
            Q.
                   And did you read all those letters?
20
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
21
                   And were all these letters opposed to
            Q.
22
     the proposed expansion?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
24
                   And this was with regard to the first
            Q.
0267
1
     application, not the second application?
 2
                   Well, I think I would be fair if I
     just say it was both. It was really -- I can't say
 3
     how many I got on the first versus how many I got on
 4
 5
     the second, but the whole thing come in about 50
 6
     letters because I saved them.
 7
            Ο.
                  Now, let's move on to the second
 8
     application, the one that was filed in September of
 9
     2003.
10
                       Were the hearings on the second
11
     application held in January of 2004?
12
                   I'm confused with the dates. I can't
13
     say.
                   Did you attend any of the hearings on
14
            Q.
15
     the second application?
                   At the Quality Inn?
16
            Α.
17
            Q.
                   Yes.
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
            Q.
20
     prepare a report regarding the second application?
21
                   I can't say I got a report because I
22
     was never involved in the extra committees. It was
2.3
     just, like, just come and go, or maybe a few
24
     times -- I think maybe twice I went to that.
```

```
1
                   Was there a vote on the second
 2
     application which occurred on March 17th of 2004?
 3
            Α.
                   I don't know.
 4
                   Did you vote on the second
            Ο.
 5
     application?
                   I can't say yes, and I can't say no.
 6
            Α.
 7
                   Did you at any time come to the county
            0.
 8
     board building here and see any picketers who had
 9
     signs relating to the proposed expansion?
10
            Α.
                   Yes.
11
            Q.
                   When was that?
12
                   I can't give you exact date, but I
            Α.
13
     think we were having a regular board meeting, so...
14
                   How many picketers did you see?
            Q.
                   I didn't count them.
15
            Α.
16
                   Were they carrying signs?
            Ο.
17
            Α.
                   Some was.
18
                   Did you read any of the signs?
            Q.
19
                   I guess it's hard to say. You walk by
20
     that many signs, and you don't read them or don't
     look at them, and then a lot of them was out at the
21
     front, and I come in through the back, so. I knew
22
2.3
     what it was.
2.4
                   Well, what was it?
            Q.
0269
1
                   It was people who had problems with
 2
     having a city dump, county dump, city, county, both.
 3
                   Did the signs say no dump, no Chicago
 4
     garbage?
 5
            Α.
                   Yes, some of them.
 6
            Q.
                   Were similar signs posted on lawns of
 7
     properties throughout the area prior to that date?
 8
            Α.
                   Yes.
9
                   And you saw those signs at different
10
     locations throughout the area prior on that date?
11
            Α.
                   Yes. Yes.
12
                   And those were the signs that said no
            Ο.
13
     dump, no Chicago garbage?
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
                   Prior to the vote by the county board
16
     on the second application, did you receive any phone
17
     calls regarding the proposed expansion?
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
            Ο.
                   And I believe you indicated you
2.0
     received about four to five telephone calls?
21
                   Well, I think that would be fair.
            Α.
                   And these calls came from people who
22
            Ο.
23
     were opposed to the proposed expansion?
24
            Α.
                   That's what they told me.
0270
                   Did any of these persons identify
1
            Q.
 2
     themselves?
 3
            Α.
                   No, they did not.
            Q.
                   Did they indicate that they were your
     constituents?
 5
 6
            Α.
                   A couple of people would say they were
```

- 7 watching -- they would be watching the election, but 8 they do that all the time anyway.
- 9 Q. And when they said they would be 10 watching the election, do you know what they meant 11 by that?
 - A. Well, see how people voted.
- Q. And would that be how people voted on the second application?
 - A. For the landfill, yes.
 - Q. And when they said they would be watching that vote, did they indicate why they would be watching the vote?
 - A. I took it they meant they would be watching how county board members -- how we, you know, voted, but they do that all the time anyway.
 - Q. And did any of them indicate that if the vote of a board member was not to oppose, that they would take some steps in response to that vote?
 - A. Well, yeah, they would say that, but first you got to register to vote, most people that make those phone calls don't even register.
 - Q. And did any of those people who stated that indicate what they would do if a board member voted in favor of the landfill?
 - A. I took it they meant they was going to get them out of office.
 - Q. Did these calls that you received prior to the vote on the second application include any statements about any danger to the public health as a result of the proposed expansion?
 - A. No.
 - Q. Did any of these people who called you state that there were concerns about property values as a result of the proposed expansion?
 - A. No, I don't think so.
 - Q. Did anyone in these phone calls mention their opposition to accepting out of town garbage at the proposed expansion?
 - A. That was a lot of the signs. That was mostly on the signs because there was a lot of them around our area. They specified cities -- city of Chicago garbage.
- 24 0272 1

3

4

5

8

9

12

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

0271

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9 10

11 12

13

14

15

16

17

18 19

20

21

22

- Q. Ms. Jackson, do you remember having appeared for your deposition in this matter?
 - A. (Indicating.)
 - Q. You need to say yes or no.
 - A. Yes.
- 6 Q. And you appeared for your deposition 7 on June 29th of 2004?
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. And at that time did you take an oath?
- 10 A. I'm sure I did.
- 11 Q. And the oath was to tell the truth?
- 12 A. (Indicating.)
- Q. You need to say yes.

```
14
            Α.
                   Yes.
15
            Q.
                   And you did that on that occasion,
16
     isn't that true?
17
            Α.
                   Yes.
18
                   And during that deposition --
            Ο.
19
                   MR. MORAN: Page 35.
20
     BY MR. MORAN:
2.1
                   -- were you asked the following
            Q.
22
     questions, and did you give the following answers?
23
                       "QUESTION: Do you remember any of
24
     the people who gave you their names in these phone
0273
1
     calls?
 2
                        ANSWER: No.
 3
                        QUESTION: What did these people
 4
     say to you when you talked to them?
 5
                        ANSWER:
                                 It was like they was
 6
     serious about it and didn't feel safe with that
 7
     going in, and I listened.
8
                        QUESTION: Did they say anything
9
     else to you about the proposed expansion?
10
                        ANSWER: They thought it was a
11
     danger to their health. They were concerned about
12
     their property value going down and stuff like that,
13
     the kids' health.
14
                        QUESTION: Did they explain to
15
    you in any way why they believed it was a danger?
                        ANSWER: The water problems was
16
17
     one thing. I remember that. Bringing in out of
18
     town garbage. Not -- I didn't think it was unusual
19
     the things they were concerned about. I had some of
20
     the same problems."
21
                       Did you give those answers to
22
     those questions?
23
                   That was mostly, in my opinion now,
24
     the conversations or the -- that took place at the
0274
1
     Quality Inn.
 2
            Q.
                   Did you give these answers to these
 3
     questions?
                   Yes, but I don't remember them being,
 5
     like, phone conversations. I remember that as being
     from -- because they had the children there. That's
 6
 7
     what I was referring to the statements that was made
 8
     at the Quality Inn, and I did listen.
9
                   Did you listen to these statements
            Q.
10
     made by these phone callers in these phone calls to
    you?
11
12
                   The phone calls was not that in depth
     to danger and all of that. This was -- to me the
13
14
     phone calls was altogether different from what
15
    people testified that I heard at that meeting.
16
                  Did you agree with the concerns
17
     expressed by these individuals in these phone calls
18
     with you?
19
                   MR. PORTER: Well, she doesn't recall
20
            these phone calls. All he did was impeach
```

```
21
           her. He's assuming facts that are not in
22
            evidence.
23
    BY THE WITNESS:
24
            Α.
                   The phone calls --
0275
1
                   HEARING OFFICER: Wait a minute,
 2
            Ms. Jackson. I mean, I'm having a little
 3
            trouble following this. I don't -- sometimes
 4
            it seems like she remembers the phone calls
 5
            and other times she doesn't. I think they're
 6
            just confusing. I don't think she's doing
 7
            anything on purpose. You know, I want to
8
            hear about it. So I'm going to overrule your
 9
            objection. I think it will be cleared up,
10
           hopefully like it was last time. You may
            proceed. Do you know the question that was
11
12
           asked, Ms. Jackson?
13
                   THE WITNESS: I think I do, but maybe
14
           he could repeat.
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Julie, could you
16
            repeat it?
17
                       (Whereupon, the record
18
                        was read as requested.)
19
     BY THE WITNESS:
2.0
                  The phone calls and the meeting was
            Α.
21
     two different things, in my opinion. The phone
22
     calls was more like somebody who didn't have
23
     anything else to do but call me up to say this is
24
     the way I want it. This is the way it should be,
0276
    but the meetings that we had at the Quality Inn I
 1
 2
     think was more educational to me, and I think I got
    more out of that. I had more concern with that than
 3
     I did with the phone calls. The phone call didn't
 5
     even say who they were.
    BY MR. MORAN:
 6
 7
                   Did you agree with the concerns
            Ο.
 8
     expressed by these phone callers?
9
            Α.
                   No.
10
            Ο.
                   Again, going back to your deposition
     on June 29th, 2004, were you asked the following
11
12
     questions and did you give the these answers?
                   MR. HELSTEN: What page?
13
14
                   MR. MORAN: Thirty-five.
15
                   MR. HELSTEN: Thank you.
16
     BY MR. MORAN:
17
            Q.
                   Okay.
18
                       "QUESTION: Do you remember any of
19
     the people who gave you their names in these phone
20
     calls?
21
                        ANSWER: No.
22
                        QUESTION: What did these people
23
     say to you when you talked to them?
24
                        ANSWER: It was like they was
0277
1
     serious about it and didn't feel safe with that
     going in, and I listened.
```

```
3
                        QUESTION: Did they say anything
     else to you about the proposed expansion?
                        ANSWER: They thought it was a
 5
     danger to their health. They were concerned about
 6
 7
     their property value going down and stuff like that,
8
     the kids' health.
9
                        QUESTION: Did they explain to
10
    you in any way why they believed it was a danger?
11
                        ANSWER: The water problems was
12
     one thing. I remember that. Bringing in out of
13
     town garbage. Not -- I didn't think it was unusual
14
     the things they were concerned about. I had some of
15
     the same problems.
16
                        QUESTION: Do you agree with
17
     their concerns.
18
                        ANSWER: Uh-huh.
19
                        QUESTION: You need to say yes or
20
    no.
21
                        ANSWER: Yes."
22
                       Did you give those answers to
23
     those questions?
24
            Α.
                   I won't deny it.
0278
                   HEARING OFFICER: You know,
1
            Ms. Jackson, before we go to the -- we've
 2.
3
            been down this road before just moments ago.
 4
            I think it -- and if may, it involves a yes
 5
            or no question, and perhaps the County can
 6
            rehabilitate their witness or you when they
 7
            get their opportunity to do it. This is
 8
            going nowhere. So a yes or no question,
            please.
9
10
    BY THE WITNESS:
11
            Α.
                   Yes.
12
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
13
            Ms. Jackson.
    BY MR. MORAN:
14
15
            Ο.
                   Prior to the vote on the second
    application, did you receive any letters or written
16
17
    materials?
18
            Α.
                   Yes.
19
                   And you received these letters or
            Ο.
     written materials at home?
20
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
22
                   And you received a lot of letters and
            Ο.
2.3
    written materials, is that correct?
24
                   Yes.
            Α.
0279
1
                   And you read all the letters and
 2
     written materials that you received at home,
 3
     correct?
 4
                   I won't say I read them all the in
 5
     detail, but I did -- letters -- like, open them to
 6
    know where they come from or who signed them, stuff
 7
     like that, yes.
 8
                   So you did read the materials that
            Q.
     came to your house?
```

```
10
            Α.
                   Yes.
11
                   Did all of the letters that were sent
            Q.
12
     to your house oppose the proposed expansion?
13
            Α.
                   Yes.
14
            Ο.
                   What did you do with all the letters
15
     or written materials that were sent to your home
16
     regarding the proposed expansion, and this is for
17
     the second application?
18
                   I still got them.
            Α.
19
            Ο.
                   You still have them at your home?
20
            Δ
                   Yes.
21
                   You didn't tell anyone from the county
            Q.
22
     that you had received the letters?
23
            Α.
                   Some of us might have talked about
2.4
     that, yes.
0280
 1
                   When you say some of us may have
 2
     talked about it, are you just referring to other
 3
     county board members?
 4
            Α.
 5
            Ο.
                   Are you just speculating that you
 6
     might have talked about receipt of those letters
 7
     with other county board members?
 8
                   I talked to some of the county board
            Α.
     members. We talk all the time.
 9
10
            Ο.
                   And you talked with some of them about
11
     the letters you had received?
12
            Δ
                   Yes.
13
                   And who did you talk to?
            Q.
14
                   Shakey Martin, George Washington.
            Α.
15
     two of them, I would know that I would talk to.
16
                   Ms. Jackson, do you know an individual
            Q.
17
     by the name of Bruce Harrison?
18
                   No, I don't.
            Α.
19
                   And you've never talked to any
20
     individual named Bruce Harrison, is that correct?
                   If he be at the county board meetings,
21
22
     I probably talked to him because a lot of people
23
     meet you back there, and they talk to you, but I
24
     can't say that I know him because I don't.
0281
1
                   Prior to the vote on the second
 2
     application, did you have any communication
 3
     face-to-face, over the phone or otherwise with any
 4
     person about the proposed expansion other than what
     we've talked about?
 5
 6
                   Not that I can recall names.
            Α.
 7
                   Do you recall that there were persons
 8
     you had those communications with, but you're simply
9
     unable to remember their names?
10
            Α.
                   Yes.
11
            Q.
                   And did these communications with
12
     these persons occur prior to the vote on the second
13
     application?
14
                   Yes, because I talked to some people
15
     here, but I don't know who they were, that met me
```

outside.

```
17
            Q.
                   When you say here, you're talking
     about the --
18
19
            Α.
                   The county board.
20
            Q.
                   And this occurred prior to the county
21
     board's vote on the second application?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   How long before the county board vote,
23
24
     a couple of days, a couple of weeks?
0282
1
                   No, just like when we were coming in
 2
     and out of here to take care of county business, and
 3
     they would with be out in the hallway, but I can't
 4
     say who they are because I don't know.
 5
                   What did these people say to you about
 6
     the proposed expansion?
                   Some would ask me how I planned to
            Α.
 8
     vote, or what was my plan, how did I feel about it,
9
     do you plan to vote for it, and that is something
10
     that I don't discuss back there. I do that on the
     floor.
11
12
                   And those are the only other
13
     communications you had with anyone prior to the vote
14
     on the second application regarding the proposed
15
     expansion?
16
                   I had one alderman to talk to me about
            Α.
17
     that at a meeting.
18
            Q.
                   At a county board meeting?
19
            Δ
                   No, we was at another community
20
     meeting.
21
                   Was it a meeting before the City of
22
     Kankakee?
23
                   No, we wasn't even -- it was in the
            Α.
24
     city of Kankakee, but it was not at the city.
0283
1
                   And who was the alderman?
            Q.
 2
                   Jessie Gavin.
            Α.
 3
                   And what did Mr. Gavin say to you
            Q.
 4
     regarding the proposed expansion on that occasion?
 5
                   That the mayor wanted him to ask me to
            Α.
     support his landfill.
 6
 7
                   And when he referred to his landfill,
            Ο.
8
     what was he referring to?
9
            Α.
                   The city, referring to the city.
                   Was that the Town and Country proposal
10
            Ο.
11
     that we were referring to earlier?
12
                   Was that what the city was doing,
            Α.
13
     then, yes.
                   So your discussion with the alderman
14
            Q.
15
     related to the Town and Country landfill, not this
16
     proposed expansion?
17
            Α.
                   No, it was the one the city was
18
     involved with.
19
                   And he asked for your support?
            Ο.
2.0
            Α.
2.1
            Q.
                   What did you say to him?
22
            Α.
                   Well, I don't want --
23
                   MR. PORTER: Objection. What does it
```

```
24
           matter?
0284
1
                   HEARING OFFICER: I agree.
 2
                   MR. PORTER: It's irrelevant.
 3
                   HEARING OFFICER: Sustained.
 4
    BY MR. MORAN:
 5
                   So Ms. Jackson, the communication you
    had with the alderman had nothing to do with the
 6
     proposed expansion of the existing waste management
 7
 8
     landfill?
 9
            Α.
                   No.
10
            Q.
                   But only referred to the city
11
     landfill?
12
                   Yes.
            Α.
13
                  Have you now told us about all of the
            Q.
14
     communications that you had with any persons
15
     regarding the second application for the proposed
16
     expansion prior to the County's vote on that second
17
     application?
18
                   I believe that's pretty close to the
           Α.
     extent of my --
19
20
                   Thank you.
            Q.
21
                   MR. MORAN:
                              I have no further
2.2
            questions.
2.3
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
2.4
           Mr. Moran. Mr. Helsten?
0285
1
               CROSS-EXAMINATION
 2
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
 3
                   Ms. Jackson, I'd like to also refer
 4
     you back to the deposition Mr. Moran took of you.
 5
     Okay?
 6
            Α.
                   Yes.
 7
                   You remember he asked you some
            Q.
8
     questions, correct?
9
            Α.
                   Yes.
10
                   And you remember your deposition took
11
    place back in June of last year, correct?
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
13
            Ο.
                   And you were under oath to tell the
14
     truth, correct?
15
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   Okay. And I want to ask you about
16
17
     some of the questions that were asked and the
18
     answers you gave.
19
                  MR. HELSTEN: Mr. Moran, page 26, line
20
            20.
21
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
22
                  Do you recall this question being
23
     asked you by Mr. Moran, "Have you had any
24
     communications or discussions with residents or
0286
1
     citizens of Kankakee County regarding the second
 2
     application at the hearings? Yes."
 3
                       Do you recall that question
 4
    being --
                   HEARING OFFICER: Excuse me.
```

6 MR. MORAN: Objection. Unless 7 Mr. Helsten is impeaching this witness or 8 seeking some other appropriate way of 9 questioning the witness, it's altogether 10 inappropriate to follow through and ask 11 questions that were tendered at a deposition 12 by me and simply ask her if she either 13 remembers them or made the statements. 14 Either ask her the questions independently 15 and follow-up, but to go through and ask if 16 you were asked this question, did you give 17 this answer is the improper in the context of 18 this cross-examination. 19 MR. HELSTEN: I don't think it's 20 improper. I'm not trying to impeach her. I'm trying to refresh her recollection and 2.1 22 put Mr. Moran's sordid statements that he 23 took here and there into a proper context. 24 I'm going to read several pages to put them 0287 1 into a proper context so that we see the 2 overall context. 3 HEARING OFFICER: You know, this may 4 be a little outside the norm, but I'm going 5 to make my Paul Harvey ruling. I want to 6 know the rest of the story, and I want to get 7 this show on the road. So overruled. 8 MR. HELSTEN: Thank you. 9 BY MR. HELSTEN: 10 So do you recall that question being 11 posed to you and that answer? 12 Α. Yes. 13 Okay. I'm going to go further. Then 14 Mr. Moran asked you a question at the bottom of page 15 "So at the hearing you had discussions with the citizens or residents of the county? Uh-huh. Yes." 16 17 Do you recall that question being 18 posed to you and that answer? 19 Α. Yes. 20 Ο. And I'm going to continue, question by Mr. Moran, top of page 27, "And who did you talk 21 22 to?" Answer by you, "To be honest with you I don't have a lot of -- I don't have names, but people was 23 24 there, and they had a lot of concern as to why they 0288 1 didn't like the idea, and when it come down to 2 listening to what the constituents say, I always 3 have an ear." 4 Do you remember those questions 5 being posed to you and those answers being given? 6 Α. Yes. 7 Q. I'd like to continue. Question then by Mr. Moran, "And these were your constituents?" 8 9 Answer by you, "They were people who live around out in the area where this was going to be, and I mean, 10 11 it wasn't like a conversation to me this was an 12 overall conversation of everybody that was there."

```
13
                       Do you remember that question
14
     being posed to you and that answer?
15
            Α.
                   Yes, I do.
16
            Q.
                   By saying, Ms. Jackson, this was an
17
     overall conversation of everybody that was there, do
18
     you mean this was in the hearing process?
19
                   MR. MORAN: Objection. He's leading
2.0
            the witness now.
21
                   HEARING OFFICER: Sustained. I think
22
            you can rephrase your question, Mr. Helsten.
23
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
24
                  What did you mean when you used the
            Q.
0289
1
     term this was an overall hearing process of
 2
     everybody there?
                   That was the conversation. This is
 3
            Α.
 4
     what they were concerned about. This was the things
 5
     that they were talking about.
 6
                   Were they talking to everyone?
            Q.
 7
            Α.
                   Yes.
 8
                   Is that what you meant by overall
            Ο.
9
     conversation?
10
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   They didn't have you off to the side
11
            Ο.
12
     talking to you off the record?
13
            A.
                   No, at no point.
14
            Ο.
                   And were they talking about such
15
     things as the health of their kids?
16
                   Yes.
            Α.
17
                   Were they talking about such things as
            Q.
18
     the water quality?
19
            Α.
                   Yes.
20
                   Were they talking about such things as
21
     impact on property values?
22
            Α.
                   Yes.
23
                   Were they talking about other
            Q.
24
     environmental concerns?
0290
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
2
            Ο.
                   And you were there as a board member
 3
     at the hearing listening to those comments, correct?
            Α.
                   Yes, I was.
                   And some of those people had their
 5
            Ο.
 6
     kids there with them, correct?
 7
            Α.
                   Yes.
8
                   And they were getting up and giving
            Q.
9
     public comments, correct?
10
            Α.
                   Right. Yes.
                   And you were just listening to those
11
            Q.
12
     public comments, correct?
13
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   And now referring down to page 28,
14
15
     line 8. I'm going to ask you another question. Do
16
     you recall Mr. Moran asking you this question, "Did
17
     you have a communication or conversation with any of
18
     those people outside whatever comments they made to
19
     the hearing body?" Your answer, "No."
```

```
20
                       Do you recall that question being
21
     asked and answer being given?
22
     BY THE WITNESS:
23
            Α.
                   Yes, I do.
24
                   MR. MORAN: Mr. Hearing Officer, I'm
0291
1
            going to object again to the means of
 2.
            offering different questions and answers in
 3
            this deposition transcript. I offered before
 4
            this hearing began to have all these
 5
            discovery deposition transcripts just simply
 6
            substituted and presented into this record to
 7
            constitute the record without the need of
 8
            calling any of these witnesses. The County's
 9
            insisted that I call these witnesses, and
10
            I've done so. Now we're going through the
11
            transcripts, which I offered to present, and
12
            we're now going through them and repeating
13
            sections of this question and answer through
14
            this kind of examination. In addition to the
15
            reasons I indicated before as to why it's
16
            improper, I'm objecting again as it being
17
            improper for those reasons and also because
18
            we could have avoided all of this by simply
19
            submitting these transcripts as we previously
2.0
            proposed.
21
                   MR. HELSTEN: Mr. Halloran, I'm simply
            responding to the same tact that Mr. Moran
22
23
            used in using selective portions of that
24
            deposition. If using selected portions of
0292
1
            that deposition either to impeach or to
 2
            refresh recollection, I'm surprised that he
 3
            engaged in it to begin with. This is the
 4
            last one. It's to put her prior responses to
 5
            Mr. Moran's question into the proper context.
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: As far as these
 7
            discovery deps, Mr. Moran, this I think has
 8
            been the only one at issue regarding the
 9
            witness. So, you know, out of 15, 18, 20
10
            discovery deps this is -- I mean --
            Mr. Helsten --
11
12
                   MR. HELSTEN: That's the last one I
13
            have.
14
                   HEARING OFFICER: This is the last
15
            question you have?
16
                   MR. HELSTEN: Yeah, and then I'm just
17
            going to go to my questions. I'm not going
            to refer to the transcript anymore. I wanted
18
19
            to tell you that.
20
                   HEARING OFFICER: Okay. Mr. Moran's
            objection is overruled.
21
22
                   MR. HELSTEN: Okay.
                                        Thank you.
23
     BY MR. HELSTEN:
2.4
            Q.
                   Ms. Jackson, these telephone calls
0293
     that you received, did they threaten you or
```

```
intimidate you in any way?
 3
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
 4
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled. You may
 5
            answer, Ms. Jackson.
 6
     BY THE WITNESS:
 7
            Α.
                   Did they like --
8
    BY MR. HELSTEN:
9
                   You personally.
            Q.
10
            Α.
                   No, no.
11
            Ο.
                   Do people generally tell you what to
12
    do?
13
                   No.
            Α.
14
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: Do people generally
16
            tell you what to do?
17
                   MR. HELSTEN: Do people generally tell
18
            you what to do?
19
                   HEARING OFFICER: I sustain the
20
            objection. I'll strike the answer. Could
            you rephrase the question?
21
22
                   MR. HELSTEN: Okay. I'll just go on
23
            to the other ones.
24
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
0294
1
    BY MR. HELSTEN:
 2.
                   Did the presence of the picketers
 3
     outside the county building threaten or intimidate
    you in any way?
 5
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
 6
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
 7
    BY THE WITNESS:
 8
            Α.
                   No.
9
    BY MR. MORAN:
10
                   Did the letters you received threaten
            Ο.
    or intimidate you in any way?
11
                   MR. MORAN: Objection.
12
                   HEARING OFFICER: Overruled.
13
14
    BY THE WITNESS:
15
            Α.
                   No.
16
    BY MR. MORAN:
17
                  And as to the Town and Country
            Ο.
18
     landfill or what's referred to as the city landfill,
     you understood that you weren't voting on that
19
20
     landfill; correct?
21
            Α.
                   Yes.
2.2
                   You understood the landfill that you
            Ο.
23
    were voting on was the waste management landfill
24
     that was located in the county, remember?
0295
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
 2
            Q.
                   Now, Mr. Moran asked you about what
 3
     documents you received from the RPC after the first
 4
    hearing, and what documents you received from the
 5
    RPC after the second hearing; correct?
            Α.
 7
            Q.
                   You really can't remember as you sit
    here today what documents you received from the RPC
```

```
as to the first hearing, can you?
10
            Α.
                   No.
11
            Q.
                   You may have received them you may not
12
    have received them, correct?
13
                   Yes.
            Α.
14
            Ο.
                   And likewise, you really can't
15
    remember what documents you received from the RPC
16
    with respect to the second siting hearing, can you,
17
    as you sit here today?
18
            Α.
                  No.
19
            Ο.
                   You may have received some, you may
20
    not have; correct?
21
22
                   MR. HELSTEN: That's all I have.
23
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
24
            Mr. Helsten. Mr. Moran?
0296
1
                   MR. MORAN: I have no further
2
            questions.
3
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
 4
                   MR. HELSTEN: Nothing further.
 5
                   HEARING OFFICER: Ms. Jackson, you may
 6
            step down. Does anybody need a five-minute
 7
            break, or do you want to proceed to the next
8
            witness?
9
                   MR. PORTER: Mr. Washington is not in
10
            the room, so...
11
                   HEARING OFFICER: Break time.
12
                       (Whereupon, a break was taken,
13
                        after which the following
14
                        proceedings were had.)
15
                   HEARING OFFICER: We're back on the
16
            record. It's approximately 4:15.
17
            Mr. Washington?
18
                   THE WITNESS: Yes.
19
                   HEARING OFFICER: Could you please
           raise your right hand, and Julie will swear
20
21
            you in?
22
                       (Witness sworn.)
23
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you.
24
           Mr. Moran your witness.
0297
1
                   MR. MORAN: Thank you, Mr. Halloran.
 2
     WHEREUPON:
 3
                    GEORGE WASHINGTON, JR.
 4
     called as a witness herein, having been first duly
 5
     sworn, deposeth and saith as follows:
             DIRECT EXAMINATION
 6
 7
     BY MR. MORAN:
                   Good afternoon, Mr. Washington.
8
            Q.
9
            Α.
                   Good afternoon.
10
                  Good to see you again. Could you
            Q.
11
     state your fill name and spell your last name for
12
     the court reporter?
13
            Α.
                   George Washington, Jr.,
14
     W-A-S-H-I-N-G-T-O-N.
15
                  What is your address?
```

```
16
            Α.
                   535 North St. Joseph, Kankakee,
17
     Illinois 60901.
18
            Q.
                   How long have you lived there?
19
                   Wow, 28 years.
            Α.
20
            Ο.
                   What is your occupation?
21
            Α.
                   Sales.
22
            Q.
                   Are you employed?
2.3
            Α.
                   By Sears.
2.4
                   Are you a county board member?
            Q.
0298
1
            Α.
                   Yes, I am.
 2
                   How long have you served in the county
            Q.
 3
     board?
            Α.
                   Altogether 18 years.
 5
                   Are you aware that an application to
            Q.
 6
     expand the existing waste management landfill was
 7
     filed on August 16th of 2002?
 8
            Α.
                   Yes.
9
                   I'll refer to that as the 2002 or the
            Q.
10
     first application.
                       Were hearings on the first
11
12
     application held in November and December of 2002?
13
                   Are you referring to the first of the
14
     of the first or the second of the first? Because
15
     the first of the first there was no hearings.
                   Right. I'm referring to the second of
16
            Q.
17
     the first.
18
            Δ
                   Okay. Yes.
19
                   And did you attend those hearings?
            Q.
20
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
21
                   Are you a member of the Kankakee
            Ο.
22
     County Regional Planning Commission?
23
                   I'm the Chairman of the Regional
            Α.
24
     Planning Commission.
0299
                   It was the Regional Planning
1
            Q.
 2
     Commission that conducted those hearings?
                   That's correct.
 3
            Α.
 4
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
            Q.
 5
     prepare a report, a written report, on the first
 6
     application?
 7
                   Yes, we did.
            Α.
 8
                   And that contained findings and
9
     recommendations with respect to the first
10
     application?
                   Yes, it did.
11
            Α.
12
                   And were the findings and
            0.
13
     recommendations that the application be approved
14
     with various conditions?
15
            Α.
                   Yes.
16
            Q.
                   Was there a vote by the county board
17
     on the first application on January 31st of 2003?
18
                   Yes, it was.
            Α.
19
                   And did you appear at the county board
20
     meeting to vote on the first application on that
21
     day?
22
                   Yes, I did.
            Α.
```

```
23
                   Were there any picketers in or around
24
     the county board building on that day?
0300
                   Not that I can recall.
1
            Α.
 2
            Q.
                   Prior to January 31st of 2003, did you
 3
     receive any phone calls from any persons regarding
     the first application?
                   I might have received some, but I
 5
            Α.
     never accepted them. All phone calls that I saw on
 6
 7
     my caller ID that I couldn't identify and they were
 8
     local calls, I didn't accept them.
9
                   Again, we're talking about the first
            Q.
10
     application not the second?
11
                   I didn't accept any from the beginning
12
     on.
13
                   Prior to January 31st of 2003, did you
14
     receive any letters or any written materials
15
     concerning the first application?
16
                   Yes, and the ones that I received I
            Α.
17
     turned into the county clerk.
                   How did the county board vote on the
18
            Ο.
19
     first application?
                   I think it was 22 to 4, something like
20
            Α.
2.1
     that.
2.2
                   And that was in approval?
            Q.
23
            Α.
                   (Indicating.)
                   You need to say yes or no.
24
            Q.
0301
1
            Α.
                   Yes.
 2
                   And how did you vote on the first
            Q.
 3
     application?
                   To approve.
            Α.
5
                   Was there a second application -- what
 6
     I would refer to as the second application filed
 7
     September 26th, 2003?
8
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   And I'll refer to that as the 2003
9
10
     application or the second application.
11
            Α.
                   Okay.
12
                   Did the Regional Planning Commission
13
     conduct hearings on the second application in
14
     January of 2004?
15
                   Yes, we did.
            Α.
16
            Q.
                   And did the Regional Planning
17
     Commission prepare a report regarding the second
18
     application?
19
            Α.
                   Yes, we did.
20
                   And did that written report contain
     findings and recommendations that the second
21
22
     application be approved with various conditions?
23
            Α.
                   Yes.
24
            Q.
                   Did the county board vote on the
0302
1
     second application on March 17th, 2004?
            Α.
                   Yes, it did.
 3
            Q.
                   Did you attend the county board
     meeting on that day?
```

```
5
            Α.
                   Yes, I did.
 6
            Q.
                   Were there picketers in or around the
 7
     county board building on that occasion?
 8
            Α.
                   Yes, there were.
9
                   Did you see the picketers?
            Ο.
10
            Α.
                   Yes.
11
            Q.
                   How many of them were there?
12
            Α.
                   I estimated about 20.
13
                   Were they carrying signs?
            Q.
14
            Α.
                   Some of them had signs, yes.
15
            Q.
                   Did you read any of the signs?
16
                   No, I didn't pay much attention to
            Α.
17
     them.
18
                   Prior to that date, had you seen any
            Ο.
19
     signs posted on properties throughout the area which
20
     indicated or which stated no dump, no Chicago
21
     garbage?
22
                   Three.
            Α.
23
                   And where did you see these signs?
            Q.
24
                   One was on Kennedy Drive, and the
0303
1
     other two were in the Kankakee area, general area as
 2
     I travel.
 3
                   Prior to March 17th of 2004, did you
            Ο.
 4
     receive any phone calls regarding the second
 5
     application?
 6
                   Like I said, if I did, I didn't answer
 7
     them. I didn't get any phone calls where I held any
8
     conversations with anybody.
 9
            Q.
                   Is it possible that all the phone
10
     calls that you received regarding the proposed
11
     expansion came about as a result of the second
12
     application and not the first?
13
                   I don't know because without me --
14
     without answering them, I don't know what the
15
     reason -- why the calls were made.
                   Prior to March 17th of 2004, did you
16
17
     receive any letters or written materials regarding
18
     the proposed expansion or relating to the second
19
     application?
20
                   Again, the letters that I received
            Α.
21
     were not opened, and I turned them into the clerk.
22
                   How many letters did you receive
23
     approximately on the second application?
24
            Α.
                   I can't remember really, six.
0304
1
                   And for the first application?
            Q.
 2
            Α.
                   Three.
 3
                   How did you vote on the second
            Q.
 4
     application?
 5
            Α.
                   The same as the first, in the
 6
     affirmative.
 7
                   How did the county board vote as a
            Ο.
 8
     whole vote on the second application?
 9
            Α.
                   Against.
10
            Ο.
                   So there was a reversal from the first
     application where there had been an approval?
11
```

```
12
            Α.
                   Correct.
13
            Q.
                   Had you ever seen anything like this
14
     in the county board before?
15
            Α.
                   No.
16
                   And you have no idea why this
            Ο.
17
    occurred?
18
                   MR. PORTER: Objection. That clearly
19
            calls for a mental impression of a county
2.0
            board member.
21
                   HEARING OFFICER: Mr. Moran?
22
                   MR. MORAN: Well, it calls for this
23
            witness to identify whether he has any facts
24
            or information that may indicate or suggest
0305
1
            why there was this reversal from an approval
 2
            to a denial.
 3
                   HEARING OFFICER:
                                     I'm not going to
 4
            accept that, Mr. Moran.
                                     I sustain
 5
            Mr. Porter's objection.
 6
    BY MR. MORAN:
 7
                   Prior to March 17th of 2004, did you
            Ο.
 8
    have any communications with any persons regarding
9
     the second application?
10
                   I think I talked with Red Marcotte,
11
     and one other board member, just talked in general
12
     about it explaining --
13
                   MR. PORTER: I believe the witness has
14
            already responded to the question. I'm
15
            interrupting because he was about to discuss
16
            what he spoke to the county board member.
17
                   THE WITNESS: No, no, just explaining
18
            what the question -- to them what the
19
            questions that they asked. I answered them.
20
                   MR. PORTER: Withdrawn.
    BY MR. MORAN:
21
22
                   Mr. Washington, did you finish your
            Q.
     answer to the question?
23
24
            Α.
                   Yes, I'm fine.
0306
1
                   Mr. Washington, did you have any
     communication or contact with Mr. Bruce Harrison
    prior to March 17th of 2004?
 3
                   I'm not certain when I had the contact
            Α.
    with him, but I did have contact with him. He
 5
 6
    walked out the door of the county building with me
 7
     to this corner (indicating).
 8
                   When did he do that?
            Q.
 9
                   I'm not certain of the date.
            Α.
10
                   Was Mr. Harrison a local objector to
            Q.
11
     this proposed expansion?
12
            Α.
                   Yes.
13
            0.
                   And had you been aware that
14
    Mr. Harrison had attempted to contact other county
15
    board members regarding the proposed expansion?
16
                  No, I just know that he had had --
17
    when we walked out the door, he talked with me about
     trucks and things, and then tried to get into the
18
```

```
19
     discussion about the landfill.
                  Did he try to tell you his reasons for
20
            Q.
21
     opposing the proposed expansion?
22
            Α.
                  It's hard to say what he was trying to
23
     tell me because he talked around in circles, and I
2.4
     couldn't quite understand it, but I just rejected
0307
1
    what he was saying because I wasn't going to get
 2
     into a conversation with him about it.
 3
           Ο.
                  And how long did this communication
 4
     with Mr. Harrison last?
 5
                  A couple minutes.
           Α.
 6
                  Was there ever a point in which
7
    Mr. Harrison talked to you about what efforts he may
8
     take against any board member who supported the
9
     proposed expansion?
10
                   What I got from Mr. Harrison was that
            Α.
11
     there would be active participation in the election
12
     to try and influence whomever voted in support of
13
     the landfill.
14
            Ο.
                  And he stated that to you?
15
            Α.
                  (Indicating.)
16
            Ο.
                   You need to say yes.
17
            Α.
                   Yes.
                   When did he state that to you, was it
18
            Ο.
19
     sometime prior to the vote on the second
20
     application?
21
                   Again, timewise I don't know. I know
            Α.
22
    he stated that to me in the walk that we had.
                   So would it be fair to say that he
23
            Q.
24
     stated to you that for any county board members who
0308
     voted to support the proposed expansion that he
1
 2
     would work to oppose those county board members when
 3
     they came up for re-election?
 4
                  It was him, and he implied that it
            Α.
 5
     would be other people as well.
 6
                  Did you have any response to that
            Ο.
 7
     statement?
8
                  No, I had nothing to say because I
           Α.
9
    have no concern or fear about anyone working against
10
    me in a political election.
11
            Q.
                   Did you have any other communications
12
     with Mr. Harrison regarding the proposed expansion?
13
            Α.
                   No.
14
                   Thank you, Mr. Washington.
            Q.
15
                   MR. MORAN: I have nothing further.
16
                   HEARING OFFICER: Thank you,
17
            Mr. Moran. Mr. Porter?
              CROSS-EXAMINATION
18
19
    BY MR. PORTER:
20
                  Mr. Harrison's statements to you did
            Ο.
    not intimidate or threaten you, correct?
21
```

2.2 Α. Of course not. 23 Q. 24

0309

Is Kennedy Drive by the landfill?

Α. No, Kennedy Drive is west of here, and

it ends on the bridge, and it runs northwest right 2 by southwest -- southeast rather. 3 Q. So those signs were posted a 4 substantial distance from the landfill, is that 5 right? 6 Yes. 7 MR. PORTER: I have nothing further. 8 MR. MORAN: I have no other questions. 9 HEARING OFFICER: Thank you, 10 Mr. Washington. You may step down. 11 Before I forget, I want to make a 12 credibility determination based on my legal 13 observations, knowledge, judgment, all 22 14 witnesses that testified here yesterday and today, I find no issues of credibility with 15 any of them, and before we go off the record, 16 17 to discuss briefly, I do want to thank all 18 counsels for civility and professionalism 19 over the last two days. Thank you. We'll go 20 back on the record in a minute. 21 (Whereupon, a discussion was had off the record.) 22 23 HEARING OFFICER: We're back on the 2.4 record. We were just discussing briefing 0310 1 schedules, and we've agreed that the 2 transcript will be at the Board April 20th. 3 Waste Management's opening brief will be due 4 April 29th. The County's opening brief will 5 be due May 9th, and Waste Management's reply 6 will be due May 16th, and to all three of 7 those briefing schedules the mailbox rule 8 will not apply. So the parties and the Board 9 has to have service of them on those dates. 10 We've established that May 2nd the 11 board has previously given leave to Mr. Keith 12 Runyon, Mr. Watson and Mr. Carlock (phonetic) 13 to file an amicus. That will be due May 2nd. 14 Public comment will also be due May 2nd, and 15 the mailbox rule will apply there. So you just have to stick it in the mailbox by May 16 17 2nd. 18 And I do want to note that the 19 parties still intend to take evidence 20 depositions I believe of two board members, 2.1 and that will happen sometime next week, and 22 they will file those with the Board prior to 23 the close of the record on May 16th or 24 sooner. Any other issues? All right. Thank 0311 1 you so much and have a safe trip home. Thank 2 you. 3 (Whereupon, there were no 4 further proceedings had on 5 today's date.)

```
8
 9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
0312
1
     STATE OF ILLINOIS )
                       )
 2
     COUNTY OF WILL
                       )
 3
 4
 5
                       JULIA A. BAUER, being first duly
 6
     sworn on oath says that she is a court reporter
 7
     doing business in the City of Chicago; that she
 8
     reported in shorthand the proceedings given at the
 9
     taking of said hearing and that the foregoing is a
10
     true and correct transcript of her shorthand notes
11
     so taken as aforesaid and contains all the
12
     proceedings given at said hearing.
13
14
15
                  JULIA A. BAUER, CSR
16
                  29 South LaSalle Street, Suite 850
                  Chicago, Illinois 60603
17
                  License No.: 084-004543
18
19
     SUBSCRIBED AND SWORN TO
     before me this 14th day
20
     of April, A.D., 2005.
21
           Notary Public
22
23
```